

The student's Bible (King James version, with copious readings from the American revised version.) ...

Lincoln, Neb. (1907)

<https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/t7pp0dn3r>

HathiTrust



www.hathitrust.org

Public Domain

http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

We have determined this work to be in the public domain, meaning that it is not subject to copyright. Users are free to copy, use, and redistribute the work in part or in whole. It is possible that current copyright holders, heirs or the estate of the authors of individual portions of the work, such as illustrations or photographs, assert copyrights over these portions. Depending on the nature of subsequent use that is made, additional rights may need to be obtained independently of anything we can address.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

k *Miracles, power to work, given the disciples*, Luke 23:8.

l *Demons*, Matt. 4:24.

m *Tongues, the miraculous gift of the early Christians*, 1 Cor. 12:10.

18 n *Serpent*, Num. 21:6. o *Hand, imposition of*, Ezra 10:19. p *Disease, miraculous healing of*, Ex. 15:26. q *Healing*, Acts 4:22.

shall they ^kcast out ^ldevils; they shall speak with new ^mtongues;

18 ⁱThey shall take up ⁿserpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay ^ohands on the ^psick, and they shall ^qrecover.

19 ¶ So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was ^{4,7}received up into ^sheaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And ^tthey went forth, and ^upreached ^vevery where, the Lord working with *them*, and confirming the ^{w,x}word with ^ksigns following. Amen.

u *Zeal, exemplified*, 2 Cor. 7:11. v *Missions*, Matt. 28:19. w *Gospel*, Mark 13:10. x *Doctrines of Jesus*, John 7:16.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

19
r *Ascension, of Jesus*, 2 Kin. 2:1.

s *Heaven, God's dwelling place*, Luke 18:22.

4 R. V. Lord Jesus,

20
t *Preaching*, Matt. 9:35.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

LUKE

CHAPTER 1.

Luke's preface. 5 Zacharias and Elisabeth. 6 The angel Gabriel foretells to Zacharias the birth and office of John; 26 and also to Mary the birth and character of Jesus. 39 Mary visits Elisabeth. 42 The song of Elisabeth, 46 and of Mary. 57 The birth and circumcision of John. 67 The song of Zacharias.

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to ¹set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 Even as they delivered them unto ^aus, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ^bministers of the word;

3 ^cIt seemed good to ^dme also, having ²had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent ^eThē-ōph'ī-lūs,

4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

5 ¶ THERE was in the days of Hēr'od, the ⁷king of ^jJū-dæ'a, a certain ^hpriest named ⁱZāch-a-rī'as, of the course of ⁱĀ-bī'ā: and his wife *was* of the daughters of ^kAār'on, and her name *was* Ê-līš'a-bēth.

6 And ^{i,l}they were both righteous before God, ^{m,n}walking in all the ^ocommandments and ordinances of the Lord ^pblameless.

7 And they had no child, be-

cause that Ê-līš'a-bēth was ^qbarren, and they both were *now* ^rwell stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while ^the executed the ^hpriest's office before God in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was ^sto burn ^tincense when he went into the ^utemple of the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the people were ^vpraying without at the time of ^wincense.

11 And there ^xappeared unto ⁱhim an ^{x,y}angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the ^zaltar of incense.

12 And when ^aZāch-a-rī'as saw ^bhim, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the ^cangel said unto him, Fear not, ^aZāch-a-rī'as: for thy ^dprayer is heard; and thy wife Ê-līš'a-bēth shall bear thee a ^eson, and thou shalt call his name Jōhn.

14 And thou shalt have ^fjoy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and ^gshall drink neither ^hwine nor strong drink; and ⁱhe shall be ^{i,k}filled with the ^lHoly Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

1
1 R. V. draw up a narrative concerning those matters which have been fulfilled among us,

2
a *Apostles*, Luke 6:13.
b *Minister*, Rom. 15:16.

3
c *Friendship, instances of*, Prov. 22:24.
d *Luke*, Col. 4:14.
e *Acts* 1:1.

2 R. V. traced the course of all things accurately from the first,

5
f *Eulers*, Ex. 18:21.
g *Judea*, Luke 5:17.
h *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
i *Luke* 3:2.
j *Or, Abijah*, 1 Chr. 24:10.
k *Aaron*, Ex. 6:20.

6
l *Women, good*, Prov. 31:10.
m *Righteous, described*, Psa. 64:10.
n *Faithfulness*, Luke 16:10.
o *Law, of Moses*, Deut. 33:2.
p *Perfection* Heb. 6:1.

7
q *Barrenness*, Deut. 7:14.
r *Old Age*, Isa. 46:4.

9
s *Priest, duties of*, Lev. 1:5.
t *Incense*, Ex. 37:29.
u *Temple, Herod's*, 1 Kin. 6:17.

10
v *Prayer*, Acts 6:4.

11
w *Vision*, Acts 9:10.
x *Angel*, Heb. 1:13.
y *Gabriel*, vs. 19, 26; Dan. 8:16.
z *Altar, of incense*, Ex. 30:1.

B. C. 6
12
a *Luke* 3:2.
b *Vision*, Acts 9:10.

13
c *Gabriel*, vs. 19, 26; Dan. 8:16.
d *Prayer, answered*, Acts 6:4.
e *Children, in answer to prayer*, Mark 10:14.

14
f *Joy*, Psa. 5:11.

15
g *Total Abstinence*, Lev. 10:9.
h *Wine*, Prov. 23:31.
i *Children, early piety of*, Mark 10:14.
j *Prophets, inspiration of*, Isa. 3:2.
k *Inspiration*, Job 32:8.
l *Holy Spirit, inspiration of*, Acts 1:2.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

B.C. 6
See footnote, *T'me*,
Rev. 10:6.

17

m Mal. 4:6.
n *Spiritual Power*,
Luke 24:49.
o Or, *Elijah, ante-*
type of John the
Baptist, 1 Kin.
17:1.
p *Wisdom, spirit-*
ual, Prov. 2:2.

18

q *Doubting*, Rom.
14:23.
r *Faith, strength-*
ened by miracles,
vs. 18-20, 22;
Mark 11:22.
s *Sign*, Mark 8:11.
t *Old Age*, Isa.
46:4.

19

u *Angel, functions*
of, Heb. 1:13.

20

v *Dumb*, Ex. 4:11.
w *Unbelief*, Heb.
3:12.

21

x *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.

22

y *Vision*, Acts
9:10.
3 R. V. continued
making signs
unto

24

z *Conception*, Gen.
21:2.

25

a *Barrenness*,
Deut. 7:14.

26

b *Angel, appear-*
ances of, Heb.
1:13.
c *Gabriel, appeared*
to Mary, Dan.
S:16.

16 And many of the children of
Īs'ra-el shall he turn to the Lord
their God.

17 ^mAnd he shall go before
him in the spirit and ⁿpower
of ^oĒ-h'as, to turn the hearts of
the fathers to the children, and
the disobedient to the ^pwisdom
of the just; to make ready a
people prepared for the Lord.

18 And ^aZāch-a-rī'as said unto
the ^cangel, ^{q, r, s}Whereby shall I
know this? for I am an ^oold man,
and my wife ^twell stricken in
years.

19 And the angel answering
said unto him, I am ^uGā'brī-el,
that stand in the presence of
God; and am ^usent to speak un-
to thee, and to shew thee these
glad tidings.

20 And, behold, thou shalt be
^{s, v}dumb, and not able to speak,
until the day that these things
shall be performed, because thou
^wbelievest not my words, which
shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for
^xZāch-a-rī'as, and marvelled that
he tarried so long in the ^xtemple.

22 And when he came out, he
^vcould not speak unto them: and
they perceived that he had seen
a ^yvision in the ^ztemple: for he
^zbeckoned unto them, and re-
mained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that,
as soon as the days of his min-
istration were accomplished, he
departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife
Ē-līṣ'a-bēth ^zconceived, and hid
herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt
with me in the days wherein he
looked on *me*, to take away my
^areproach among men.

26 ¶ And in the sixth month the
^bangel ^cGā'brī-el was sent from

God unto a city of ^dGāl'ī-lee,
named ^eNāz'a-rēth,

27 To a ^fvirgin ^{g, h}espoused to a
man whose name was ⁱJōṣeph,
of the house of ^jDā'vid; and the
virgin's name was ^kMā'ry.

28 And the ^{b, c}angel came in un-
to ^kher, and said, Hail, *thou that*
art highly favoured, the Lord *is*
with thee: ^lblessed art thou
among women.

29 And when ^kshe saw *him*, she
was troubled at his saying, and
cast in her mind what manner of
salutation this should be.

30 And the ^{b, c}angel said unto
her, Fear not, ^kMā'ry: for ^kthou
hast found ^lfavour with God.

31 And, behold, thou shalt ^mcon-
ceive in thy womb, and bring
forth a son, and shalt call his
name ⁿJĒṢUS.

32 ^oHe shall be great, and shall
be called the ^{n, p}Son of the High-
est: and the Lord God shall give
unto ^qhim the ^rthrone of his fa-
ther ^jDā'vid:

33 And ^qhe shall reign over the
house of Jā'cob for ever; and of
his ^skingdom there shall be no
end.

34 Then said ^kMā'ry unto the
^{b, c}angel, How shall this be, see-
ing I know not a man?

35 And the ^{b, c}angel answered
and said unto her, The ^{i, u}Holy
Ghost shall come upon thee, and
the power of the ^uHighest shall
overshadow thee: therefore also
that ^uholy thing which shall be
born of thee shall be called the
^{p, u}Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin
Ē-līṣ'a-bēth, she hath also ^mcon-
ceived a son in her ^wold age: and
this is the sixth month with her,
who was called ^abarren.

37 For ^uwith ^xGod nothing shall
be impossible.

B.C. 6
See footnote, *T'me*,
Rev. 10:6.

d *Galilee*, Mark
6:21.
e *Nazareth*, John
1:46.

27

f *Virgin*, Isa. 62:5.
g *Betrothal, a quasi*
marriage, Deut.
20:7.
h *Marriage*, Gen.
34:9.
i *Joseph*, Luke
3:23.
j *David*, 1 Sam.
16:13.

28

4 R. V. omits the
rest of this verse.

30

k *Women, good*,
Prov. 31:10.
l *Grace of God*,
Rom. 4:16.

31

m *Conception*, Gen.
21:2.
n *Jesus, names of*,
Matt. 1:21.

32

o *Prophecies, con-*
cerning Jesus,
and their fulfill-
ment, Gen. 12:3.
p *Jesus, divine*
sonship of, Matt.
1:21.

q *Jesus, king*,
Matt. 1:21.
r *Throne*, 1 Kin.
2:19.

33

s *Jesus, kingdom*
of, prophecies
concerning, Matt.
1:21.

35

t *Holy Spirit*, Acts
1:2.

u *Holy Trinity*,
Luke 3:22.
v *Jesus, holiness*
of, Matt. 1:21.

36

w *Old Age*, Isa.
46:4.

37

x *God, power of*,
Gen. 2:2.
5 R. V. no word
from God shall
be void of power.

* **MARY.** The mother of Jesus, Matt. 1:16; 13:55; Luke 1:26-38; 2:5-19; 6:3. Visits her cousin Elisabeth, Luke 1:39-56. Attends the feast at Jerusalem with Joseph, her husband, and Jesus, her son; starts on the return; misses Jesus, seeks and finds him in the temple, Luke 2:41-51. Is present with Jesus

at a marriage in Cana of Galilee, John 2:1-10. Seeks Jesus when he is teaching, Matt. 12:46, 47; Mark 3:31; Luke 8:19. Present at the cross, John 19:25-27. Is committed to the care of John, John 19:27. With the disciples in Jerusalem, Acts 1:14. Prophecies concerning, Isa. 7:14; Luke 2:35,

B.C. 6
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

38
y Faith, instances of, Mark 11:22.

39
z Or, Judea, Luke 5:17.

40
a Luke 3:2.

41
b Prophetess, Elisabeth, Judg. 4:4.
c Holy Spirit, inspiration of, Acts 1:2.

42
d Women, as poets, Prov. 31:10.
e Poetry, sacred lyrics, vs. 42-55; Acts 17:28.

43
f Humility, instances of, Prov. 22:4.

45
g Faith, Mark 11:22.
h God, faithfulness of, Gen. 2:2.
i R. V. fulfillment

46
i Praise, Psa. 150:1.

47
j Joy, instances of, Psa. 5:11.
k God, savior, Gen. 2:2.

48
l God, providence of, Gen. 2:2.

49
m God, power of, Gen. 2:2.
n God, holiness of, Gen. 2:2.

50
o God, mercy of, Gen. 2:2.
p Fear of God, Acts 9:31.

38 And *Mā'rȳ said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; ^ube it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 ¶ And *Mā'rȳ arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of ^zJū'dā;

40 And entered into the house of ^aZāch-a-rī'as, and saluted Ê-liš'a-bēth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Ê-liš'a-bēth heard the [†]salutation of *Mā'rȳ, the babe leaped in her womb; and ^vÊ-liš'a-bēth was [†]filled with the Holy Ghost:

42 And ^{b, d}she spake out with a loud voice, and said, ^eBlessed art thou among women, and blessed ^{is} the fruit of thy womb.

43 ^{e, j}And whence ^{is} this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 ^eFor, lo, as soon as the voice of thy [†]salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 ^eAnd blessed ^{is} she that ^qbelieved: for there shall be a ^{6, h}performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 ¶ And *^aMā'rȳ said, ^eMy soul doth [†]magnify the Lord,

47 ^eAnd my spirit hath [†]rejoiced in God my ^kSaviour.

48 ^eFor he hath [†]regarded the [†]low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is ^mmighty hath done to me great things; and ⁿholy ^{is} his name.

50 And his ^omercy ^{is} on them that [†]fear him from generation to generation.

51 He hath shewed ^mstrength with his ^{q, r}arm; he hath scattered the ^{s, t}proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 He hath put down the mighty from [†]their seats, and ^uexalted them of low degree.

53 He hath filled the ^{v, w}hungry with good things; and the [†]rich [†]he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath ^kholpen his servant Īš'ra-el, in ^hremembrance of his ^omercy;

55 As he ^{u, z}spake to our fathers, to Ā'brā-hām, and to his seed for ever.

56 And *Mā'rȳ abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 ¶ Now Ê-liš'a-bēth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her [†]cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great ^amercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to ^bcircumcise the child; and they called him ^cZāch-a-rī'as, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called [†]Jōhn.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his [†]father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing [†]table, and wrote, saying, His name is [†]Jōhn. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue

B.C. 6
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

51
q Arm, figurative, Psa. 59:13.
r Anthropomorphisms, Gen. 11:5.
s Pride, Prov. 16:18.
t Ambition, Hab. 2:5.

52
u Humility, re-wards of, Prov. 22:4.

53
v Hunger, figurative, Matt. 5:6.
w Spiritual Desire, Psa. 42:1.
x God, sovereign, Gen. 2:2.

55
y Prophecies, concerning Jesus, and their fulfilment, Gen. 12:3.
z Covenant, of God with men, Deut. 29:1.

58
a God, mercy of, Gen. 2:2.
7 R. V. kinsfolk

59
b Circumcision, Gen. 17:10.
c Luke 3:2.

63
8 R. V. tablet,

† **SALUTATIONS.** *By kissing*, 2 Sam. 20:9; Matt. 26:49. *By bowing*, Gen. 18:2; 19:1, 2; 23:7; 27:29; 33:3; 37:10; 41:43; 42:6; 43:26, 28; 49:8; 2 Sam. 18:28; 1 Kin. 1:16. *By prostrating*, 1 Sam. 25:23; Esth. 8:3; Matt. 2:11; Mark 5:22. Addresses in: *My lords*, Gen. 19:2; *God be gracious unto thee*, Gen. 43:29; *Blessed be thou of the Lord*, 1 Sam. 15:13; *Peace*, 1 Sam. 25:6; *Art thou in health, my brother*, 2 Sam. 20:9; *Hail, Master*, Matt. 26:49; *All hail*, Matt. 28:9; *Peace*

to this house, Luke 10:5; *Peace unto you*, John 20:21, 26; *from a master to his servants*, *The Lord be with you*, Ruth 2:4; *servants to their masters*, *The Lord bless thee*, Ruth 2:4. By letter, 1 Cor. 16:21; 2 Cor. 13:13; Col. 4:18; Phil. 4:21 (with Matt. 10:12, 13); 2 Thess. 3:17; 1 Pet. 1:2; 2 Pet. 1:2; 2 John 13; 3 John 14. See footnote, **MANNERS**, Gen. 18:2. † **JOHN THE BAPTIST.** *Prophecies concerning*, Isa. 40:

B. C. 6
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

64
d Praise, Psa.
150:1.

65
e Judea, Luke
5:17.

67
f Prophecy, *inspiration*
of, Isa.
3:2.

g Holy Spirit, *inspiration*
of, Acts
1:2.

68
h Poetry, *sacred*
lyrics, Acts 17:
28.

i Redemption of our
Souls, Eph. 1:7.

j God, savior, Gen.
2:2.

69
k Prophecies, *concerning*
Jesus,
and their fulfillment,
Gen. 12:3.

l Messianic Hope,
Gen. 49:10.

m Jesus, names of,
Matt. 1:21.

n Salvation, Acts
16:17.

o David, 1 Sam.
16:13.

72
p Covenant, of *God*
with men, Deut.
29:1.

73
q Oath, attributed
to God, Num.
5:19.

r Abraham, God's
covenant with,
Gen. 17:5.

75
s Holiness, Ex.
39:30.

t Righteousness,
Psa. 15:2.

loosed, and he spake, and
praised God.

65 And fear came on all that
dwelt round about them: and
all these sayings were noised
abroad throughout all the hill
country of ^eJū-dæ'ā.

66 And all they that heard *them*
laid *them* up in their hearts, say-
ing, What manner of child shall
this be! And the hand of the
Lord was with him.

67 ¶ And his father ^{c, i}Zäch-
ar'as was filled with the Holy
Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 ^{d, h}Blessed be the Lord God
of ^İş'ra-el; for he hath visited
and ^{i, j}redeemed his people,

69 ^{k, l}And hath raised up an
^mhorn of ⁿsalvation for us in the
house of his servant ^oDā'vid;

70 As he ^{f, k}spake by the mouth
of his holy prophets, which have
been since the world began:

71 That we should be saved
from our enemies, and from the
hand of all that hate us;

72 To perform the ^amercy
^{promised} to our fathers, and to
remember his holy ^pcovenant;

73 The ^qoath which he sware to
our father ^rĀ'brā'hām,

74 That he would grant unto
us, that we being delivered out
of the hand of our enemies might
serve him without fear,

75 In ^sholiness and ^trighteous-
ness before him, all the days of
our life.

76 ^kAnd [†]thou, child, shalt be
called the prophet of the High-
est: for thou shalt go before the
face of the Lord to prepare his
ways;

77 To give ^{u, v}knowledge of ^wsal-
vation unto his people by the ^xre-
mission of their sins,

78 Through the tender ^ymercy
of our God; whereby the ^mday-
spring from on high hath visited
us,

79 ^zTo give light to ^athem that
sit in ^{b, c}darkness and in the
shadow of ^ddeath, to ^eguide our
feet into the way of ⁱpeace.

80 And the [†]child grew, and
waxed strong in spirit, and was
in the deserts till the day of his
shewing unto ^İş'ra-el.

CHAPTER 2

The enrollment. 6 *The birth of Jesus at Bethlehem.* 8 *An angel announces it to the shepherds.* 13 *The song of the heavenly host.* 21 *The circumcision and purification.* 25 *The song of Simeon.* 36 *Anna the prophetess.* 39 *Jesus at Nazareth.* 42 *At twelve years of age he questions the doctors in the temple.*

AND it came to pass in those
days, that there went out
a decree from ^{a, b}Çæ'sar Au-
gūs'tus, that all the world should
be ^{1, c}taxed.

2 (And this ^{2, c}taxing was first
made when Çy-rē'nī-ūs was ^dgov-
ernor of ^eSÿr'ī-ā.)

3 And all went to be ^{3, c}taxed,
every one into his own city.

4 And ^jJō'seph also went up
from ^gGāl'ī-lee, out of the city
of ^hNāz'a-rēth, into ⁱJū-dæ'ā,
unto the city of Dā'vid, which
is called ⁱBēth'lē-hēm; (because
he was of the house and lineage
of ^kDā'vid:)

5 To ⁴be taxed with ^lMā'r'y his
^mespoused wife, being great with
child.

k David, 1 Sam. 16:13.

l Mary, Luke 1:27. *m Betrothal*, Deut.

B. C. 6
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

77
u Knowledge, of
salvation, Luke
11:52.

v Wisdom, spiri-
tual, Prov. 2:2.

w Salvation, Acts
16:17.

x Sin, forgiveness
of, Rom. 5:12.

78
y God, mercy of,
Gen. 2:2.

79
z Jesus, mission
of, Matt. 1:21.

a Wicked, de-
scribed, Psa. 73:3.

b Darkness, figura-
tive, Gen. 1:2.

*c Spiritual Blind-
ness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.

d Spiritual Death,
1 John 3:14.

e Guidance, Psa.
48:14.

f Spiritual Peace,
Gal. 1:3.

80
g Children, good,
Mark 10:14.

B. C. 5
1

a Government, im-
perial, Isa. 22:
21.

b Caesar, Acts 25:8.

c Census, 2 Sam.
24:1.

1 R. V. enrolled.

2
d Government, pro-
vincial, Isa. 22:
21.

e Syria, 2 Kin.
6:23.

2 R. V. enrolment

3
3 R. V. enrol

4

f Joseph, Luke
3:23.

g Galilee, Mark
6:21.

h Nazareth, John
1:46.

i Judea, Luke
5:17.

j Bethlehem, Gen.
48:7.

20:7. 4 R. V. To

enrol himself with

3-5 (with Matt. 3:3; 11:10; Mark 1:2, 3; Luke 3:4-6; John 1:23); Mal. 3:1; 4:5, 6; Luke 1:11-17. *Extraordinary conception and birth of*, Luke 1:11-20, 57-66. *Dwells in the desert*, Matt. 3:1; Mark 1:4; Luke 1:80; 3:2, 3. *Mission of*, Matt. 17:11; Mark 1:2-8; Luke 1:15-17, 76-79; 3:4-6; John 1:7, 8, 15, 22-28, 31-34; 5:32-35; Acts 13:24, 25; 19:4. *Ministry of*, Matt. 3:1-3; Mark 1:4; Luke 3:2, 3; John 1:6-8. *His influence upon the public mind*, Matt. 3:5, 6; 14:5; 21:32; Mark 1:5; 11:32; Luke 3:7, 15; 20:6. *Rejected by chief priests and elders*, Matt. 21:23-32. *Testifies to the messiahship of Jesus*, Matt. 3:11, 12; Mark 1:7, 8; Luke 3:16, 17; John 1:15, 26-36; 3:26-30; 5:32, 33; 10:41; Acts 13:25; *Teaches his disciples, to pray*, Luke 11:1; *to fast*, Luke 5:33;

20:4. *Baptizes Jesus*, Matt. 3:13-16; Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21, 22; John 1:31, 32. *The testimony of Jesus concerning*, John 5:32-35; Matt. 11:9, 11; 17:12, 13; 21:32; Mark 9:13. *His ministry not attested by miracles*, John 10:41. *Repoves Herod on account of his adultery; Herod imprisons him, and beheads him*, Matt. 4:12; 14:1-12; Mark 6:17-29; 9:13; Luke 3:18-20. *Sends two disciples to Jesus*, Matt. 11:2-6; Luke 7:18-23. *Herod supposes Jesus to be*, Matt. 14:1, 2; 16:14; Mark 6:14, 16; Luke 9:19. *Character of*, Mark 6:20; John 5:35. *Jesus discourses upon*, Matt. 11:7-19; Luke 7:24-33. *Affected probably by the doctrines of the Stoics*, Matt. 11:18; Mark 1:6; Luke 1:80. *A Nazirite*, Matt. 11:18; Luke 1:15; 7:33.

1395

B.C. 5
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

7
n *Jesus, birth of*,
Matt. 1:21.
o *Children, treat-
ment of, at birth*,
Mark 10:14.
p *Job 38:9; Ezek.*
16:4.

8
q *Shepherd*, Jer.
31:10.

9
r *Angel, appear-
ances of*, Heb.
1:13.
s *God, glory of*,
Gen. 2:2.

10
t *Jesus, kingdom
of, prophecies
concerning*, Matt.
1:21.
u *Gospel*, Mark
13:10.
v *Joy*, Psa. 5:11.

11
w *Jesus, humanity
of*, Matt. 1:21.
x *Jesus, savior*,
Matt. 1:21.
y *Jesus, king*,
Matt. 1:21.

13
z *Praise*, Psa.
150:1.

14
a *Glorifying God*,
Luke 5:25.
b *Peace*, Jer. 29:7.
c *Spiritual Peace*,
Gal. 1:3.
5 *R. V.*, among
men in whom he
is well pleased.

15
d *Angel*, Heb. 1:13.
e *Shepherd*, Jer.
31:10.
f *Bethlehem*, Gen.
48:7.

16
g *Faith, instances
of*, Mark 11:22.
h *Mary*, Luke 1:27.
i *Joseph*, Luke
3:23.

17
j *Religious Testi-
mony*, 2 Thess.
1:10.
k *Zeal, instances
of*, 2 Cor. 7:11.

6 And so it was, that, while ^lthey were ^lthere, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And she ⁿbrought forth her firstborn son, and ^owrapped him in ^pswaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 ¶ And there were in the same country ^qshepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

9 And, lo, the ^rangel of the Lord came upon them, and the ^sglory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

10 And the ^tangel said unto them, Fear not: for, ^ubehold, I bring you ^ugood tidings of great ^vjoy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is ^wborn this day in the ^xcity of Dā'vid a ^xSaviour, which is ^yChrist the Lord.

12 And this *shall be* a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in ^pswaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the ^rangel a multitude of the heavenly host ^zpraising God, and saying,

14 ^aGlory to God in the highest, and on earth ^b, ^cpeace, ⁵good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the ^dangels were gone away from them into heaven, the ^eshepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto ^fBēth'lē-hēm, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they ^gcame with haste, and found ^hMā'rÿ, and ⁱJō'seph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen ^jit, they ⁱ, ^kmade known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard ^lit wondered at those things which were told them by the ^qshepherds.

19 But ⁿMā'rÿ kept all these things, and pondered ^mthem in her heart.

20 And the ^eshepherds returned, ^a, ^vglorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 ¶ ^mAnd when eight days were accomplished for the ⁿcircumcising of the child, his name was called ^oJĒ'ŠUS, which was so named of the ^aangel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when the days of ^rher ^qpurification according to the ^rlaw of Mō'sēs were accomplished, they brought ^shim to ^tJĕ-ru'sā-lēm, to present ^uhim to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the ^rlaw of the Lord, ^uEvery ^vmale that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord:)

24 And to offer a ^wsacrifice according to that which is said in the ^rlaw of the Lord, ^xA pair of ^yturtledoves, or two young ^zpigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in ^aJĕ-ru'sā-lēm, whose name was Sim'e-on; and the same man ^{was} just and devout, ^b, ^cwaiting for the consolation of Īṣ'ra-el: and the ^dHoly ^eGhost was ^e, ^fupon him.

26 And it was ^grevealed unto him by the ^dHoly ^eGhost, ^hthat he should not see ⁱdeath, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

27 And he came by the ^dSpirit into the ⁱtemple: and when the ^kparents brought in the child Jĕ'šus, to ^ldo for him after the custom of the ^mlaw,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and ⁿ, ^oblessed God, and said,

B.C. 5
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

20
l *Joy, instances of*,
Psa. 5:11.

21
m *Family, religion
in*, 1 Chr. 13:14.
n *Circumcision*,
Gen. 17:10.
o *Jesus, Matt.*
1:21.

B.C. 4
22
p *Women, purifica-
tion of*, Prov. 31:
10.

q *Purification*,
Num. 19:19.
r *Law, of Moses*,
Deut. 33:2.
s *Jesus, life of*,
Matt. 1:21.
t *Jerusalem*, Judg.
19:10.

23
u *Ex. 13:2, 12.*
v *Firstborn*, Zech.
12:10.

24
w *Offerings*, Lev.
6:17.
x *Lev. 12:8.*
y *Dove*, Gen. 8:8.
z *Pigeon*, Gen.
15:9.

25
a *Jerusalem*, Judg.
19:10.

b *Faith, exempt-
ified*, Mark 11:22.
c *Messianic Hope*,
Gen. 49:10.
d *Holy Spirit, inspi-
ration of*, Acts
1:2.
e *Inspiration*, Job
32:8.
f *Prophets, inspi-
ration of*, Isa. 3:2.
6 *R. V. Spirit*

26
g *Revelation*,
2 Cor. 12:1.
h *Jesus, prophecies
concerning*, Matt.
1:21.
i *Death*, Num.
23:10.

27
j *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.
k *Parents*, 2 Cor.
12:14.
l *Firstborn, re-
demption of*,
Zech. 12:10.
m *Law, of Moses*,
Deut. 33:2.

28
n *Thankfulness, to
God, exemplified*,
Acts 24:3.
o *Joy, instances of*,
Psa. 5:11.

B.C. 4
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

29

p Death, desired,
Num. 23:10.
q Spiritual Peace,
Gal. 1:3.

30

r Messianic Hope,
Gen. 49:10.
s Salvation, Acts
16:17.

32

*t Prophecies, concern-
ing the Mes-
siah, and their
fulfillment*, Gen.
12:3.
*u Jesus, prophecies
concerning*, Matt.
1:21.
v Light, figurative,
Matt. 5:14.
w Jesus, mission of,
Matt. 1:21.
x Gentiles, Acts
10:45.

33

y Joseph, Luke
3:23.
z Mary, Luke 1:27.
7 R. V. his father

34

*a Benedictions, in-
stances of*, Deut.
21:5.
b Mary, Luke 1:27.
*c Jesus, prophecies
concerning*, Matt.
1:21.

36

d Prophetess, Judg.
4:4.
*e Women, as proph-
ets*, Prov. 31:10.
f Old Age, Isa.
46:4.
g Longevity, Psa.
91:16.

37

h Widow, 2 Sam.
14:5.
i Women, good,
Prov. 31:10.
*j Zeal, instances
of*, 2 Cor. 7:11.
k Temple, Herod's,
1 Kin. 6:17.
l Fasting, Zech.
8:19.
*m Prayerfulness,
exemplified*,
1 Tim. 5:5.

8 R. V. worshipping with **38** *n Thankfulness, to God*, Acts 24:3.
o Religious Testimony, 2 Thess. 1:10. *p Witnessing for Christ*,
Luke 24:48. *q Messianic Hope*, Gen. 49:10. *r Redemption of
our Souls*, Eph. 1:7. *s Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.
39 *t Joseph*, Luke 3:23. *u Law, of Moses*, Deut. 33:2. *v Gall-
ilee*, Mark 6:21. *w Nazareth*, John 1:46.

29 Lord, now ^vlettest thou thy
servant depart in ^apeace, accord-
ing to thy word:

30 For ^mmine eyes have seen thy
^ssalvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared
before the face of all people;

32 ^{t,u}A ^vlight ^wto lighten the
^xGën'tiles, and the glory of thy
people İŝ'ra-el.

33 And ^{7,y}Jō'seph and his
^zmother marvelled at those
things which were spoken of
him.

34 And Sım'e-on ^ablessed them,
and said unto ^bMā'ry his
mother, Behold, ^cthis child is
set for the fall and rising again
of many in İŝ'ra-el; and for a sign
which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce
through ^bthy own soul also,) that
the thoughts of many hearts may
be revealed.

36 And there was one Ān'nà,
a ^{d,e}prophetess, the daughter of
Phã-nū'el, of the tribe of Ā'sēr:
she was of a ^{f,g}great age, and
had lived with an husband seven
years from her virginity;

37 And she was a ^hwidow
of about ^{i,j}fourscore and four
years, ⁱwhich ⁱdeparted not
from the ^ktemple, ^sbut served
^lGod with ^lfastings and ^mprayers
night and day.

38 And ^dshe coming in that in-
stant ⁿgave thanks likewise unto
the Lord, and ^{o,p}spake of him
to all them that ^qlooked for ^rre-
demption in ^sJē-ru'sã-lēm.

39 And when ^{b,i}they had per-
formed all things according to
the ^ulaw of the Lord, they re-
turned into ^vGãl'ī-lee, to their
own city ^wNãz'a-rëth.

40 And the child grew, and

waxed strong ⁹in spirit, filled
with ^rwisdom: and the ^ygrace of
God was upon him.

41 ¶ Now his parents went to
^sJē-ru'sã-lēm every year at the
^zfeast of the ^apassover.

42 And when ^bhe was twelve
years old, they went up to
^cJē-ru'sã-lēm after the custom
of the ^afeast.

43 And when they had ful-
filled the days, as they returned,
the child ^bJē'sus tarried behind
in ^cJē-ru'sã-lēm; and ^{10,d}Jō'seph
and his ^emother knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing ^bhim to
have been in the company, went
a day's journey; and they sought
him among ^{their} kinsfolk and
acquaintance.

45 And when they found ^bhim
not, they turned back again to
^cJē-ru'sã-lēm, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that
after three days they found ^bhim
in the ⁱtemple, sitting in the
midst of the ^{*}doctors, both hear-
ing them, and asking them ques-
tions.

47 And all that heard ^bhim were
astonished at his ⁹understanding
and answers.

48 And when they saw ^bhim,
they were amazed: and his
^emother said unto him, Son,
why hast thou thus dealt with
us? behold, ^hthy father and I
have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And ^bhe said unto them,
How is it that ye sought me?
wist ye not that ⁱI must be
¹¹about my ⁱFather's ¹²busi-
ness?

50 And they understood not
the saying which he spake unto
them.

51 And he went down with
them, and came to ^kNãz'a-rëth,
and was ^lsubject unto them: but
his ^emother kept all these say-
ings in her heart.

B.C. 4
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

40

x Jesus, wisdom of,
Matt. 1:21.

y Grace of God,
Rom. 4:16.

9 R. V. omits in
spirit,

41

z Annual Feasts,
Num. 15:3.

a Passover, Num.
9:5.

42

b Jesus, vs. 43-49;
Matt. 1:21.

c Jerusalem, Judg.
19:10.

43

d Joseph, Luke
3:23.

e Mary, Luke 1:27.
10 R. V. his par-
ents knew it not;

46

f Temple, Herod's,
1 Kin. 6:17.

47

g Jesus, wisdom of,
Matt. 1:21.

48

*h Parents, affection
of, exemplified*,
2 Cor. 12:14.

49

i Jesus, zeal of,
Matt. 1:21.

*j God, fatherhood
of*, Gen. 2:2.

11 R. V. in
12 R. V. house?

51

k Nazareth, John
1:46.

*l Jesus, obedience
of*, Matt. 1:21.

*** DOCTOR.** A teacher, or master, Matt. 8:19; Luke 2:46; 5:17; Acts 5:34; 1 Tim. 1:7.

B.C. 4
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

52
m Grace of God,
Rom. 4:16.
13 R. V. men.

A. D. 26

1
a Roman Empire,
John 11:48.
b Caesar, Acts 25:8.
c Pilate, Matt.
27:2.
d Government, pro-
vincial, Isa. 22:
21.
e Judea, Luke
5:17.
f Canaan, Roman
provinces of, Gen.
37:1.
g Herod, Matt.
14:1.
h Gallilee, Mark
6:21.
i Matt. 14:3.

2
f John 18:13. 19-
24; Acts 4:6.
k Caiaphas, Matt.
26:3.
l High Priest, Lev.
21:10.
m Inspiration, Job
32:8.
n Prophets, inspi-
ration of, Isa.
3:2.
o John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.
p Luke 1:5-80.

3
q Jordan, Gen.
32:10.
r Preaching, re-
pentance, Matt.
9:35.
s Baptism, John's,
Luke 20:4.
t Repentance, en-
joined, Mark 1:4.
u Sin, forgiveness
of, Rom. 5:12.
1 R. V. unto

4
v Or, Isaiah, Isa.
1:1.
w Prophecies, con-
cerning the Mes-
siah, and their
fulfillment, Gen.
12:3.
x Isa. 40:3-5.
y Jesus, prophecies
concerning, Matt.
1:21.

6
z Salvation, Acts
16:17.
a Gospel, Mark
13:10.

7
b Reproof, faithfulness
in, Prov. 17:
10.
c Minister, faith-
ful, Rom. 15:16.

d Baptism, John's,
Luke 20:4. *e* Viper, figurative, Isa. 30:6.
f Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3. 2 R. V. Ye offspring of
g Commandment, enjoining repentance, Deut. 8:2. *h* Salva-
tion, conditions of, Acts 16:17. *i* Repentance, Mark 1:4. *j* False
Confidence, Psa. 30:6.

52 And Jē'sus increased in
⁹wisdom and stature, and in
^mfavour with God and ¹³man.

CHAPTER 3

*The preaching of John the Baptist. 15 His
testimony concerning Christ. 19 Herod
imprisons John. 21 Jesus is baptized.
23 His genealogy.*

NOW in the fifteenth year
of the reign of ^bTī-bē'-
rī-ūs Cæ'sar, Pōn'ti-ūs Pī'late
being ^agovernor of ^{c, i}Jū-dæ'ā,
and ⁹Hēr'od being tetrarch of
^{l, h}Gāl'ī-lee, and his brother
ⁱPhī'l'ip tetrarch of ^lTtū-ræ'ā
and of the region of ^lTrāch-
o-nī'tis, and Lŷ-sā'nī-as the
tetrarch of ^lĀb-ī-lē'nē,

2 ⁱĀn'nas and ^kCā'ia-phās be-
ing the ^lhigh priests, the ^mword
of God ⁿcame unto ^oJōhn the
son of ^pZāch-a-rī'as in the wil-
derness.

3 And ^ohe came into all the
country about ^qJōr'dan, ^rpreach-
ing the ^sbaptism of ^trepentance
^lfor the ^uremission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book
of the words of ^vĒ-sā'ias the
prophet, ^wsaying, ^xThe voice of
^oone crying in the wilderness,
Prepare ye the way of the
^lLord, make his paths straight.

5 ^{w, x}Every valley shall be filled,
and every mountain and hill
shall be brought low; and the
crooked shall be made straight,
and the rough ways *shall be*
made smooth;

6 ^{w, x}And all flesh shall see the
^{z, a}salvation of God.

7 Then ^bsaid ^ohe to the multi-
tude that came forth to be ^abap-
tized of him, ²O generation of
^evipers, who hath warned you to
flee from the ^lwrath to come?

8 ⁹Bring forth therefore ^hfruits
worthy of ⁱrepentance, and begin
not to ^jsay within yourselves, We

have ^kĀ'brā-hām to *our* father:
for I say unto you, That God is
^lable of these stones to raise up
children unto ^lĀ'brā-hām.

9 And now also the axe is laid
unto the root of the trees: every
tree therefore which ^mbringeth
not forth good fruit is ^hhewn
down, and ^lcast into the fire.

10 And the ⁿpeople asked him,
saying, What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto
them, He that hath two coats,
^{o, p}let him impart to ^qhim that
hath none; and he that hath
³meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then came also ^{n, r}publicans
to be ^abaptized, and said unto
him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto ^sthem,
^{l, u, v, w}Exact no more than that
which is appointed you.

14 And the ^{m, x}soldiers like-
wise demanded of him, saying,
And what shall we do? And he
said unto them, ^yDo violence to
no man, ^{z, a}neither ^baccuse any
falsely; and ^cbe content with
your ^dwages.

15 ¶ And as the people were in
^eexpectation, and all men muted
in their hearts of ^lJōhn, whether
he were the Chrīst, or not;

16 ^lJōhn answered, saying un-
to *them* all, I indeed ⁹baptize
you with water; but ^hone might-
ier than I cometh, the latchet of
ⁱwhose ^jshoes ^kI am not worthy
to unloose: ^lhe shall baptize you
with the ^mHoly Ghost and with
ⁿfire:

17 Whose ^ofan *is* in his hand,
and ^phe will throughly purge
his ^qfloor, and will gather the
^{r, s}wheat into his ^sgarner; but the
^tchaff he will ^uburn with ^{v, w}fire
unquenchable.

k Humility, instances of, Prov. 22:4. *l* Promise, to the righteous,
2 Cor. 1:20. *m* Holy Spirit, baptism of, Acts 1:2. *n* Fire, figura-
tive, Ex. 12:8. **17** *o* Winnowing, figurative, Ruth. 3:2. *p* Jesus,
judge, Matt. 1:21. *q* Wheat, figurative, Ezra 6:9. *r* Righteous,
promises to, Psa. 64:10. *s* Heaven, future home of the righteous,
Luke 18:22. *t* Chaff, figurative, Hos. 13:3. *u* Wicked, punishment
of, Psa. 73:3. *v* Fire, everlasting, Ex. 12:8. *w* Punishment, eternal,
Lev. 26:41. 4 R. V. threshing-floor,

A. D. 26
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

k Abraham, Gen.
17:5.
l God, power of,
Gen. 2:2.

9
m Unfruitfulness,
Matt. 7:19.

10
n Seekers, Isa.
55:6.

11
o Commandment,
enjoining fruits
of righteousness,
Deut. 8:2.

p Liberality, en-
joined, 1 Tim.
6:18.

q Poor, duty to,
Prov. 21:13.
3 R. V. food,

12
r Publicans, Matt.
11:19.

13
s Tax, collectors of,
Neh. 10:32.

t Commandment,
enjoining honesty
in office, Deut.
8:2.

u Honesty, en-
joined, Rom.
13:13.

v Integrity, en-
joined, Job 2:3.

w Extortion, forbid-
den, Isa. 16:4.

14
x Soldiers, Ezra
8:22.

y Commandment,
enjoining justice,
and contentment,
Deut. 8:2.

z False Witness,
forbidden, Matt.
19:18.

a Injustice, forbid-
den, Isa. 26:10.

b False Accusation,
2 Tim. 3:3.

c Contentment, en-
joined, 1 Tim.
6:6.

d Wages, Gen.
31:7.

15
e Messianic Hope,
Gen. 49:10.

f John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.

16
g Baptism, John's,
Luke 20:4.

h Jesus, prophecies
concerning, Matt.
1:21.

i Jesus, perfections
of, Matt. 1:21.

j Shoe, Josh. 5:15.

A. D. 36
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

18

x *Preaching*, Matt.
9:35.

19

y *Herod*, Matt.
14:1.

z *Reproof, faithful-
ness in*, Prov.
17:10.

a *Herodias*, Matt.
14:3.

b *Women, uncked*,
Prov. 31:10.

c Matt. 14:3; Mark
6:17.

20

d *Prisoners*, Psa.
79:11.

21

e *Baptism, John's*,
Luke 20:4.

f Matt. 3:13-16;
Mark 1:9, 11.

g *Prayers of Jesus*,
Luke 5:16.

A. D. 27**22**

h *Holy Spirit, bap-
tism of*, Acts 1:2.

i *Jesus, divine
sonship of*, Matt.
1:21.

5 R. V. form, as a

23

j *Jesus, incarna-
tion of*, Matt.
1:21.

k *Genealogy, of
the ancestors of
Joseph*, vs. 23-
38; 1 Chr. 5:1.

6 R. V. when he
began to teach,
was about

18 And many other things in his exhortation ^rpreached he unto the people.

19 ¶ But ^vHēr'od the tetrarch, being ^rreproved by him for ^{a, b}Hē-rō'di-as his brother 'Phīl'īp's wife, and for all the evils which Hēr'od had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he ^qshut up Jōhn in prison.

21 ¶ Now when all the people were ^ebaptized, ^tit came to pass, that Jē'sus also being baptized, and ⁹praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the ^{*h}Holy Ghost descended in a bodily ⁵shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, ^uThou art ^{*m}my beloved ^{*S}Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 ¶ And Jē'sus himself ^ebegan to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the ⁱson of †Jō'sēph, ^kwhich was the son of Hē'lī,

24 ^kWhich was the son of Māt'that, which was the son of Lē'vī, which was the son of Mē'l'chī, which was the son of Jān'nā, which was the son of Jō'sēph,

25 ^kWhich was the son of Māt-ta-thī'as, which was the son of Ā'mos, which was the son of Nā'um, which was the son of Ēs'lī, which was the son of Nāg'gē,

26 ^kWhich was the son of Mā'ath, which was the son of Māt-ta-thī'as, which was the son of Sēm'e-ī, which was the son of Jō'sēph, which was the son of Jū'dā,

27 ^kWhich was the son of Jō-ān'nā, which was the son of Rhē'sā, which was the son of †Zō-rōb'a-bēl, which was the son

of ^mSā-lā'thī-el, which was the son of Nē'rī,

28 ^kWhich was the son of Mē'l'chī, which was the son of Ād'dī, which was the son of Cō'sam, which was the son of Ēl-mō'dam, which was the son of Ēr,

29 ^kWhich was the son of Jō'se, which was the son of Ē-li-ē'zēr, which was the son of Jō'rīm, which was the son of Māt'that, which was the son of Lē'vī,

30 ^kWhich was the son of Sīm'e-on, which was the son of Jū'dā, which was the son of Jō'sēph, which was the son of Jō'nān, which was the son of Ē-li'a-kīm,

31 ^kWhich was the son of Mē'le-ā, which was the son of Mē'nān, which was the son of Māt'ta-thā, which was the son of Nā'than, which was the son of ⁿDā'vid,

32 ^kWhich was the son of ^oJēs'se, which was the son of ^pŌ'bed, which was the son of ^qBō'ōz, which was the son of ^rSāl'mōn, which was the son of ^sNā-ās'son,

33 ^kWhich was the son of ^tĀ-mīn'a-dāb, which was the son of Ā'ram, which was the son of ^uĒs'rom, which was the son of ^vPhā'rēs, which was the son of ^wJū'dā,

34 ^kWhich was the son of ^xJā'cōb, which was the son of ^yĪ'saac, which was the son of ^zĀ-brā'hām, which was the son of Thā'rā, which was the son of Nā'chōr,

35 Which was the son of ^aSā'rūch, which was the son of ^bRā'gāu, which was the son of ^cPhā'lec, which was the son of ^dHē'bēr, which was the son of ^eSā'lā,

36 Which was the son of Cā'i'nān, which was the son of ^fĀr-

A. D. 27
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

m Or, *Shentiel*,
Ezra 3:2.

31

n *David*, 1 Sam.
16:13.

32

o *Jesse*, Ruth 4:17.

p *Obed*, Ruth 4:17.

q Or, *Boaz*, Ruth
2:1.

r *Salmon*, Ruth
4:20.

s Or, *Nahshon*,
Num. 7:12.

33

t Or, *Ammīnadab*,
Num. 2:3.

u Matt. 1:3.

v Or, *Pharez*, Gen.
38:29.

w Or, *Judah*, Gen.
37:26.

34

x *Jacob*, Gen.
27:11.

y *Isaac*, Gen. 21:3.

z *Abraham*, Gen.
17:5.

35

a Or, *Serug*, Gen.
11:20.

b Or, *Reu*, Gen.
11:18.

c Or, *Peleg*, Gen.
10:25.

d Or, *Eber*, Gen.
10:21.

e Or, *Salah*, Gen.
10:24.

36

f *Arphaxad*, Gen.
10:22.

* **THE HOLY TRINITY**, Matt. 28:19; Luke 3:22 (with Matt. 3:16); John 1:32, 33; 14:16, 17, 26; 16:7, 13-15; Acts 1:2, 4, 5; 2:33; 10:38; Rom. 8:9, 11; 1 Cor. 12:3; 2 Cor. 1:21, 22; 13:14; Gal. 4:4, 6; 2 Thess. 2:13, 14, 16; Tit. 3:4-6; Heb. 9:14; 1 Pet. 1:2.

See footnotes: GOD, Gen. 2:2; JESUS, *Divinity of*, Matt. 1:21; HOLY SPIRIT, Acts 1:2.

† **JOSEPH**, *Husband of Mary*, Matt. 1:18-25; 13:55; Luke 1:27. *His genealogy*, Matt. 1:1-16; Luke 3:23-38. An

angel appears and testifies to the innocency of his betrothed, Matt. 1:19-24. *Dwells at Nazareth*, Luke 2:4. *Belongs to the city of Bethlehem*, Luke 2:4. *Goes to Bethlehem to be enrolled*, Luke 2:1-4. *Jesus born to*, Matt. 1:25; Luke 2:7. *Presents Jesus in the temple*, Luke 2:22-39. *Returns to Nazareth*, Luke 2:39. *Warned in a dream to escape to Egypt*, Matt. 2:13-15. *Warned in a dream to return to Nazareth*, Matt. 2:19-23. *Attends the annual feast at Jerusalem with his family*, Luke 2:42-51.

A. D. 27
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

- g* Or, *Shem*, Gen. 6:10.
h Or, *Noah*, Gen. 5:29.
i *Lamech*, Gen. 5:25.
37
j Gen. 5:21-27.
k *Enoch*, Gen. 5:18.
l *Jared*, Gen. 5:15.
m Or, *Mahalaleel*, Gen. 5:12.
n *Cainan*, Gen. 5:9.
38
o Or, *Enosh*, 1 Chr. 1:1.
p *Seh*, Gen. 4:25.
q *Adam*, Gen. 2:19.

- 1**
a Matt. 4:1-11; Mark 1:12, 13.
b *Holy Spirit, Jesus anointed and led by*, Acts 1:2.
c *Jordan*, Gen. 32:10.
1 R. V. Spirit
2
d *Forty days*, Jonah 3:4.
e *Temptation*, Luke 11:4.
f *Jesus, temptation of*, Matt. 1:21.
g *Satan*, Matt. 10:4.
h *Fasting*, Zech. 8:19.
i *Hunger*, Neh. 9:15.
3
j *Jesus, divine sonship of*, Matt. 1:21.
k *Miracles, design of*, Luke 23:8.
4
l *Temptation, resistance to*, Luke 11:4.
m Deut. 8:3; Matt. 4:4.
2 R. V. omits the rest of this verse.
5
n *Ambition, Satan tempts to*, Hab. 2:5.
3 R. V. omits into an high mountain.
6
o *Falsehood*, Job 21:34.
7
p *Demons, worship of*, Matt. 4:24.
8
q Deut. 6:13; Matt. 4:10.
r *Worship*, Gen. 22:5.
s *God, sovereign*, Gen. 2:2.
4 R. V. omits Get thee behind me, Satan: for
9
t *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.

phäx'ad, which was the son of ^oSēm, which was the son of ^hNō'e, which was the son of ⁱLā'mech, 37 Which was the son of ^jMā-thū'sa-lā, which was the son of ^kĒ'nōch, which was the son of ^lJā'red, which was the son of ^mMā-lē'le-el, which was the son of ⁿCā-ī'nan,

38 Which was the son of ^oĒ'nos, which was the son of ^qĀd'ām, which was the son of God.

CHAPTER 4

The temptation of Jesus. 14 He returns to Galilee; 16 and is rejected at Nazareth. 33 A man with an unclean spirit is healed; 38 also Peter's wife's mother, 40 and many others. 43 Jesus preaches in Galilee.

AND ^aJē'sus being full of the ^oHoly ¹Ghost returned from ^cJōr'dan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being ^dforty days ^etempted of the ^odevil. And in those days he ^hdid eat nothing; and when they were ended, he afterward ⁱhungered.

3 And the ^odevil ^esaid unto him, If thou be the ⁱSon of God, command this stone ^kthat it be made bread.

4 And Jē'sus ^lanswered him, saying, It is written, That ^mman shall not live by bread alone, ²but by every word of God.

5 And the ^odevil, taking him up ³into an high mountain, ^jshewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the ^odevil ^esaid unto him, ⁿAll this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt ^vworship me, ⁿall shall be thine.

8 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, ⁴Get thee behind me, ^oSā'tan: for it is written, ^qThou shalt ^wworship the Lord thy God, and ^shim only shalt thou serve.

9 And ^ohe brought him to ^tJē-

ru'sā-lēm, and set him on a pinnacle of the ^utemple, and ^esaid unto him, If thou be the ⁱSon of God, ^vcast thyself down from hence:

10 For it is written, ^wHe shall give his ^xangels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 ^wAnd in ^ytheir hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jē'sus ^lanswering said unto him, It is said, ^yThou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the ^odevil had ended all the ^etemptation, he departed from him for a season.

14 ¶ And ^zJē'sus returned in the ^apower of the Spirit into ^bGāl'ī-lee: ^cand there went out a ^dfame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he ^etaught in their ^osynagogues, being glorified of all.

16 ¶ ^hAnd he came to ⁱNāz'a-rēth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the ^osynagogue on the ⁱsabbath day, and stood up for to ^kread.

17 And there was delivered unto him the ^lbook of the ^mprophet ⁿĒ-šā'ias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 ^oThe ^pSpirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath ^qanointed me ^rto ^spreach the ^tgospel to the ^upoor; he hath sent me ^vto ^wheal the ^xbrokenhearted, ^yto preach deliverance to the ^zcaptives, and recovering of sight to the ^{aa}blind, ^{ab}to set at ^{ac}liberty them that are bruised,

19 ^{ad}To ^{ae}preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave ^{af}it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of

A. D. 27
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

- u* *Temple, Herod's*, 1 Kin. 6:17.
v *Presumption, temptation to*, Psa. 19:13.
10
w Psa. 91:11, 12; Matt. 4:6.
x *Angel, junctions of*, Heb. 1:13.
12
y Deut. 6:16; Matt. 4:7.
14
z Matt. 4:12; Mark 1:14.
a *Holy Spirit, power of*, Acts 1:2.
b *Galilee, Mark* 6:21.
c *Jesus, received*, Matt. 1:21.
d *Fame of Jesus*, Luke 5:15.

- A. D. 30**
15
e *Instruction, in religion*, Prov. 23:23.
f *Jesus, teacher*, Matt. 1:21.
g *Synagogue*, Matt. 12:9.
16
h Matt. 13:54-58; Mark 6:1-6.
i *Nazareth, John* 1:46.
j *Sabbath, religious instruction on*, Ex. 16:23.
k *Worship, the word of God read in public assemblies*, Gen. 22:5.

- A. D. 31**
17
l *Word of God, expounded by Jesus*, v. 21; Psa. 119:9.
m *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2.
n Or, *Isaiah*, Isa. 1:1.

- 18**
o Isa. 61:1, 2.
p *Holy Spirit, Acts* 1:2.
q *Anointing, figurative*, Deut. 28:40.
r *Jesus, mission of*, Matt. 1:21.
s *Preaching*, Matt. 9:35.
t *Gospel*, Mark 13:10.
u *Poor, God's care of*, Prov. 21:13.
v *Penitent, promises to*, Psa. 51:17.
w *Prisoners, figurative*, Psa. 79:11.
x *Spiritual Blindness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.
y *Liberty, spiritual*, Lev. 25:10.
5 R. V. proclaim release to the captives, And

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

21

z Prophecies, concerning Jesus, and their fulfillment, Gen. 12:3.

a Word of God, Psa. 119:9.

22

b Jesus, incarnation of, Matt. 1:21.

23

c Scorners, Prov. 19:25.
d Proverbs, 1 Sam. 24:13.
e Physician, 2 Chr. 16:12.

24

f Matt. 13:57; John 4:44.
g Prophets, Isa. 3:2.
h Minister, discouragements of, 2 Chr. 9:4.

25

i Widow, 2 Sam. 14:5.
f Or, Elijah, 1 Kin. 17:1.
k Famine, 2 Kin. 8:1.

26

l Or, Zarephath, 1 Kin. 17:8-24.

27

m Leprosy, Lev. 13:2.
n Or, Elisha, 1 Kin. 19:16.
o 2 Kin. 5:1-23.
p Syria, 2 Kin. 6:23.

28

q Synagogue, Matt. 12:9.
r Bigotry, instances of, Isa. 65:5.
s Reproof, despised, Prov. 17:10.

t Anger, instances of, Psa. 37:8.

29

u Persecution, of Jesus, John 15:20.
v Intolerance, Num. 11:28.
w Jesus, rejected, Matt. 1:21.

all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this ^{z,a}scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious *words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Jō'sēph's ^bson?

23 And he said unto them, ^eYe will surely say unto me this ^aproverb, ^ePhysician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Cā-pēr'na-ūm, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, ⁱNo ^{g,h}prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, many ⁱwidows were in Īṣ'ra-el in the days of ⁱĒ-li'as, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great ^kfamine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was ⁱĒ-li'as sent, save unto ⁱSā-rēp'tā, a city of Sī'dōn, unto a woman that was a ⁱwidow.

27 And many ^mlepers were in Īṣ'ra-el in the time of ⁿĒl-ī-sē'us the ^qprophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving ^oNā'-a-man the ^pSyr'i-an.

28 And all they in the ^qsynagogue, when they heard these things, ^{r,s}were filled with ^twrath,

29 And rose up, and ^{u,v,w}thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 ^aAnd came down to [†]Cā-pēr'na-ūm, a city of ^yGāl'ī-lee, and ^{z,a}taught them on the ^bsabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his ^{6,a,c}doctrine: for his word was with ^{7,a}power.

33 ¶ ^eAnd in the ⁱsynagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, ^{thou}Jē'ṣus of ^qNāz'a-rēth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the ^hHoly One of God.

35 And Jē'ṣus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he ⁱcame out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word ^{is}this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 And the ⁱfame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ¶ ^kAnd he arose out of the ⁱsynagogue, and entered into ⁱSī'mon's house. And Sī'mon's ^mwife's ⁿmother was taken with a great ^qfever; and they ^pbesought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the ^{o,q}fever; and it ^{i,r}left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

31

x Mark 1:21-28,
y Galilee, Mark 6:21.

z Instruction, in religion, Prov. 23:23.

a Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.
b Sabbath, Ex. 16:23.

32

c Doctrines of Jesus, John 7:16.
d Spiritual Power, Luke 24:49.
6 R. V. teaching;
7 R. V. authority.

33

e Mark 1:23-28.
f Synagogue, Matt. 12:9.

34

g Nazareth, John 1:46.
h Jesus, holiness of, Matt. 1:21.

35

i Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.

37

j Fame of Jesus, Luke 5:15.

38

k Matt. 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34.
l Peter, Mark 5:37.
m Minister, marriage of, Rom. 15:16.
n Mother-in-law, Matt. 10:35.
o Fever, Deut. 28:22.
p Meditation, Gal. 3:19.

39

q Disease, healing of, by Jesus, Ex. 15:26.
r Healing, by Jesus, Acts 4:22.

* **WORDS.** Should be acceptable to God, Psa. 19:14. *Filly spoken, are like apples of gold in setting of silver*, Prov. 25:11. *Spoken in season*, Prov. 15:23; Isa. 50:4.

Of the teacher, should be plain, 1 Cor. 14:9, 19. *Of the perfect man, wise*, Jas. 3:2.

In a multitude of, is sin, Prov. 10:19. *Fool known by the multitude of*, Eccl. 5:3. *Of a fool will swallow him up*, Eccl. 10:12-14.

Idle, account must be given for, in the day of judgment, Matt. 12:36, 37. *Vain, not to be regarded*, Ex. 5:9; Job 8:2. *Unprofitable, to be avoided*, Eph. 5:6; 2 Tim. 2:14. *Folly of hasty*, Prov. 29:20. *Seditious, beguile*, Rom. 16:18. *Without knowledge, darken counsel*, Job 38:2.

Of the wise: As goads, and as nails well fastened, Eccl. 12:11; *gracious*, Eccl. 10:12.

Of the hypocrite, deceitful, Psa. 55:21. *Of the talebearer, dainty morsels to a corrupt heart*, Prov. 18:8.

Of Jesus: *Gracious*, Luke 4:22. *Spirit and life*, John 6:63. *Eternal life*, John 6:68. *Shall judge*, John 12:47, 48. See footnote, DOCTRINES OF JESUS, John 7:16.

See footnote, SPEECH, Col. 4:6.

† **CAPERNAUM**, a city on the shore of the Sea of Galilee. *Jesus chose, as the place of his abode*, Matt. 4:13; Luke 4:31. *Miracles of Jesus performed at*, Matt. 9:1-26; 17:24-27; Mark 1:21-45; 2:3:1-6; Luke 7:1-10; John 4:46-53; 6:17-25, 59. *Jesus' prophecy against*, Matt. 11:23; Luke 10:15.

A. D. 31 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

40

s Hand, imposition of, in healing, Ezra 10:19.

41

t Demons, cast out by Jesus, Matt. 4:24.

u Jesus, divinity of, testified to by demons, Matt. 1:21.

8 R. V. omits Christ

42

v Popularity of Jesus, John 6:15.

43

w Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

x Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

y Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.

44

z Galilee, Mark 6:21.

with divers ^adiseases ^bbrought them unto him; and he laid his ^shands on every one of them, and ⁱhealed them.

41 And ^tdevils also ^ucame out of many, crying out, and ^wsaying, Thou art ^xChrist the Son of God. And he rebuking ^ythem suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and ^vthe people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, I must ^wpreach the ^xkingdom of God to other cities also: for ^ytherefore am I sent.

44 And he ^zpreached in the synagogues of ^zGál'í-lee.

CHAPTER 5

Jesus teaches the people. 4 The miraculous draught of fishes. 10 The calling of Peter, James, and John. 12 Jesus cleanses a leper; 16 prays in the wilderness; 18 heals one sick of the palsy; 27 and calls Levi, 29 who makes a feast, at which Jesus eats with publicans and sinners. 33 He justifies his disciples in not fasting. 36 New cloth not put on old garments, nor new wine in old wine-skins.

AND it came to pass, that, as ^athe people pressed upon ^bhim ^cto ^dhear the ^eword of God, he stood by the ^flake of Gēnēs'a-rēt,

2 And saw two ^hships standing by the ^glake: but the ^h*fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing ⁱtheir ^jnets.

3 And he entered into one of the ^kships, which was ^lSi'mon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land.

And ^khe sat down, and ^dtaught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he ^msaid unto ⁿSi'mon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your ^onets for a draught.

5 And ⁿSi'mon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless ^pat thy word I will ^qlet down the ^rnet.

6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of ^sfishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto ^ttheir partners, which were in the other ^uship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ^vships, so that they began to sink.

8 When ^wSi'mon Pē'tēr saw ^xit, he ^yfell down at Jē'sus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for ^zI am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the ^zfishes which they had taken:

10 And so ^awas also ^bJāmes, and ^cJōhn, the sons of ^dZēb'e-dee, which were partners with Si'mon. And Jē'sus said unto ^eSi'mon, Fear not; ^ffrom henceforth ^g*^hthou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they ⁱforsook all, and ^jfollowed him.

12 ¶ And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, ^kbehold a man full of ^lleprosy: who seeing Jē'sus fell on ^mhis face, and besought him, ⁿsaying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

1

a Popularity of Jesus, John 6:15.

b Jesus, received, vs. 17, 19, 26; Matt. 1:21.

c Hunger figurative, Matt. 5:6.

d Instruction in religion, Prov. 23:23.

e Word of God, Psa. 119:9.

f Doctrines of Jesus, John 7:16.

g Or, Sea of Galilee, Matt. 4:18.

2

h Ship, 2 Chr. 8:18.

i Net, Isa. 51:20.

1 R. V. boats

3

j Or, Peter, Mark 5:37.

* FISHermen. Certain apostles, Matt. 4:18-21; Mark 1:16, 17, 19; Luke 5:1-10; John 21:2, 3.

Figurative, Jer. 16:16; Matt. 4:19; Mark 1:17; Luke 5:10.

† JAMES, an apostle. Son of Zebedee and Salome, Matt. 4:21; 27:56. A fisherman, Luke 5:10. Called to be an apostle, Matt. 4:21, 22; 10:2; Mark 1:19, 20; Luke 6:14; Acts 1:13. Surnamed BOANERGES, Mark 3:17.

An intimate companion of Jesus and present with him: At the great draught of fishes, Luke 5:10; at the healing of Peter's mother-in-law, Mark 1:29; at the raising of the daughter of Jairus, Mark 5:37; Luke 8:51; at the transfiguration of Jesus, Matt. 17:1; Mark 9:2; Luke 9:28; in Gethsemane, Matt. 26:37; Mark 14:33. Asks Jesus concerning his second coming, Mark 13:3.

Bigotry of, Luke 9:54. Civil ambitions of, Matt. 20:20-

A. D. 31 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

k Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.

l Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

4

m Jesus, omniscience of, Matt. 1:21.

5

n Faith in Christ, exemplified, John 6:69.

o Obedience, Heb. 5:8.

6

p Fish, Matt. 17:27.

7

q Humility, instances of, Prov. 22:4.

8

r Miracles, convincing effect of, Luke 23:8.

9

s Conviction of Sin, instances of, John 16:8.

10

t John, Mark 1:19.

u Zebedee, Matt. 4:21.

v Call, to special religious duty, Phil. 3:14.

w Agency, in salvation of men, Mark 1:17.

11

x Discipleship, of Jesus, Matt. 10:32.

12

y Matt. 8:2-4; Mark 1:40-44.

z Leprosy, Lev. 13:2.

a Faith in Christ, instances of, John 6:69.

23; Mark 10:35-41. Present at the sea of Galilee when Jesus revealed himself to the disciples after his resurrection, John 21:2. Martyred, Acts 12:2.

† RENUNCIATION, Phil. 3:7, 8. Of self for others, exemplified, by Moses, Ex. 32:32; by Jesus, Phil. 2:7; by Paul, Rom. 9:3; 2 Cor. 13:7.

Of self for Christ, Matt. 16:25; Luke 14:26-33; 17:33; John 12:25. Of business for Christ, Matt. 4:20; 9:9; Mark 1:18-20; 2:14; Luke 5:27, 28. Of possessions for Christ, Matt. 19:21-29; Mark 10:21-30; Luke 18:22-30. Of one's all for Christ, illustrated by parables of the man who found the treasure and the merchant who bought the pearl of great price, Matt. 13:44-46.

Of the will, to the Father, exemplified by Jesus, Mark 14:36; Luke 22:42; John 5:30; 6:38.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7p0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

13

b *Disease, healing of, by Jesus*, Ex. 15:26.

c *Healing, by Jesus*, Acts 4:22.

d *Miracles, of Jesus*, Luke 23:8.

14

e *Prudence, instances of*, 2 Chr. 2:12.

f *Leprosy, law concerning*, Lev. 13:2.

g *Offerings*, Lev. 6:17.

h *Moses*, Ex. 2:10.
i *Law, of Moses*, Deut. 33:2.

15

j *Hunger, figurative*, Matt. 5:6.

17

k *Jesus, teacher*, Matt. 1:21.

l *Instruction, in religion*, Prov. 23:23.

m *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

n *Doctor*, Luke 2:46.

o *Galilee*, Mark 6:21.

p *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.

q *God, power of*, Gen. 2:2.

18

r *Faith in Christ, instances of*, John 6:69.

s *Mediation*, Gal. 3:19.

t *Kindness*, Acts 28:2.

u *Paralysis*, Mark 2:3.

19

v *Perseverance*, Eph. 6:18.

w *House, roof of*, Esth. 8:1.

20

x *Jesus, power of, to forgive sins*, Matt. 1:21.

y *Sin, forgiveness of*, Rom. 5:12.

21

z *Scribe*, 1 Kin. 4:3.

a *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

b *Reasoning, of the Pharisees*, Job 13:6.

c *Blasphemy*, 2 Sam. 12:14.

13 And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the ^bleprosy ^{c,d}departed from him.

14 And he ^echarged him to tell no man: but go, and ^fshew thyself to the priest, and ^goffer for thy cleansing, according as ^hMō'sēs ⁱcommanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a ^jfame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together ^kto hear, and to be ^lhealed by him of their ^minfirmities.

16 And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and ⁿprayed.

17 ¶ And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was ^oteaching, that there were ^pPhār'ī-sees and ^qdoctors of the ^rlaw sitting by, which were come out of every town of ^sGāl'ī-lee, and ^tJū-dæ'á, and ^uJē-ru'šá-lēm: and the ^vpower of the Lord was ^wpresent to ^xheal them.

18 ¶ And, behold, men ^{y,z}brought in a bed a man which was taken with a ^apalsy: and they sought ^bmeans to bring him in, and to lay ^chim before him.

19 And when they could not find by what ^dway they might bring him in because of the multitude, ^ethey went upon the ^fhousetop, and ^{g,h}let him down through the tiling with ⁱhis couch into the midst before Jē'sus.

20 And when he saw their ^jfaith, ^khe said unto him, Man, thy sins are ^lforgiven thee.

21 And the ^mscribes and the ⁿPhār'ī-sees began to ^oreason, saying, Who is this which speaketh ^pblasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jē'sus ^aperceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What ^breason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the ^cSon of man hath ^dpower upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he ^{e,h}rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, ^oglorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and ⁱthey ^oglorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 ¶ And after these things he went forth, and saw a ^kpublican, named ^lLē'vī, sitting at the ^mreceipt of ⁿcustom: and he said unto ^ohim, ^oFollow me.

28 And he ^pleft all, rose up, and followed him

29 And ^lLē'vī ^mmade ⁿhim a great ^rfeast in his own house: and there was a great company of ^spublicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their ^tscribes and ^uPhār'ī-sees ^vmurmured against his ^wdisciples, saying, ^xWhy do ye eat and drink with ^ypublicans and sinners?

31 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, They that are ^{x,y}whole need not a ^zphysician; but they that are sick.

32 ^aI came not to call the ^{b,c}righteous, but ^dsinners to ^erepentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him,

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

22

d *Jesus, omniscience of*, Matt. 1:21.

24

e *Jesus, humanity of*, Matt. 1:21.

f *Jesus, divinity of*, Matt. 1:21.

25

g *Healing, by Jesus*, Acts 4:22.

h *Miracles, of Jesus*, Luke 23:8.

i *Thankfulness, to God*, Acts 24:3.

26

j *Miracles, convincing effect of*, Luke 23:8.

27

k *Publicans*, Matt. 11:19.

l *Or, Matthew*, Matt. 9:9.

m *Tax, collectors of*, Neh. 10:32.

n *Minister, call of*, Rom. 15:16.

o *Call, personal*, Phil. 3:14.

r *R. V. place of toll*

29

p *Hospitality*, Rom. 12:13.

q *Matt. 9:10-13; Mark 2:15-17.*

r *Feasts*, Mark 12:39.

s *Guest*, Zeph. 1:7.

30

t *Scribe*, 1 Kin. 4:3.

u *Uncharitableness*, Matt. 7:1.

v *Apostles*, Luke 6:13.

w *Bigotry*, Isa. 65:5.

x *Self-righteousness*, Luke 18:11.

31

y *Irony*, Mark 12:14.

z *Physician, proverbs about*, 2 Chr. 16:12.

32

a *Jesus, mission of*, Matt. 1:21.

b *Self-righteousness*, Luke 18:11.

c *Irony*, Mark 12:14.

d *Wicked*, Psa. 73:3.

e *Repentance*, Mark 1:4.

¶ FAME OF JESUS, Matt. 4:24, 25; 9:31; 14:1; Mark 1:28; Luke 4:14, 37; 5:15.

§ PRAYERS OF JESUS, Matt. 11:25, 26; Luke 3:21; 11:1; John 12:27, 28. In secret, Matt. 14:23; Mark 1:35; 6:46; Luke 5:16; 6:12; 9:18, 28, 29. Thanksgiving before eating, Matt. 14:19; 15:36; 26:26, 27; Mark 6:41; 8:6; 1 Cor. 11:24. In blessing children, Matt. 19:13, 15; Mark 10:16. At the grave of Lazarus, John 11:41, 42. For Peter, Luke 22:32. For believers, John 17:1-26. In Gethsemane, Matt. 26:36-44;

Mark 14:32-35; Luke 22:41-44; Heb. 5:7. On the cross, Matt. 27:46; Luke 23:34, 46.

+ JUDEA, the southern division of Palestine. It extended from the Jordan and Dead Sea on the E. to the Mediterranean, and from Shiloh on the N. to the wilderness on the S., Matt. 4:25; Luke 5:17; John 4:47, 54. In Luke 1:5 the term applies to all Palestine. In Matt. 19:1, Mark 10:1, and Luke 23:5 it included the inhabited territory E. of Jordan.

© GLORIFYING GOD, Luke 2:14, 20; 7:16; 13:13; 18:43.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/77pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_useful

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

33

f Disciples, Matt. 9:14.
g John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.
h Fasting, Zech. 8:19.
i Prayer, Acts 6:4.
j Prayersees, Matt. 15:12.

34

k Bridegroom, Isa. 61:10.

36

l Parables, of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49.
m Matt. 9:16, 17; Mark 2:21, 22.
n Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2.
3 R. V. rendeth a piece from a new garment and putteth it upon an old garment; else he will rend the piece from the new will not agree with the old.

37

o Wine, v. 38; Prov. 23:31.
p Bottle, Gen. 21:14.
4 R. V. wine-skins;
5 R. V. skins,
6 R. V. skins will

38

7 R. V. fresh wine-skins.
8 R. V. omits and both are preserved.

39

9 R. V. good.

Why do the ¹disciples of ⁰Jōhn ^hfast often, and make ⁱprayers, and likewise *the disciples* of the ¹Phār'ī-sees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bride-chamber ^hfast, while the ^kbridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the ^kbridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they ^hfast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a ¹parable unto them; ^{m, n}No man ³putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken* out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And ^{m, n}no man putteth new ^owine into old ^{4, p}bottles; else the new wine will burst the ⁵bottles, and be spilled, and the ⁶bottles shall perish.

38 But ⁿnew ^owine must be put into new ^{7, p}bottles; ⁸and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old ^owine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is ⁹better.

CHAPTER 6

The disciples pluck ears of corn on the Sabbath. 6 Jesus heals a withered hand. 12 He chooses the twelve apostles; 17 and heals the multitudes. 20 The beatitudes. 27 Love towards enemies. 37 Rash judgment reproved. 47 The house built upon a rock, or upon the sand.

AND it came to pass ^oon the second ^bsabbath after the first, that he went through the ^ccorn fields; and his ^ddisciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands.

2 And certain of the ¹Phār'ī-sees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And ¹Jē'sus answering them said, Have ye not read so much

as this, what ⁰Dā'vid did, when himself was an ^hhungred, and they which were with him;

4 How ⁰he went into the ⁱhouse of God, and did take and eat the ²shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the ^kpriests alone?

5 And ¹he said unto them, That the ¹Son of man is Lord also of the ^bsabbath.

6 ¶ And it came to pass also on another ^bsabbath, that he entered into the ^msynagogue and ^{n, o}taught: and ^pthere was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the ²scribes and ¹Phār'ī-sees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he ⁷knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jē'sus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy *it*?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand ^swas restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with ¹madness; and communed one with another what they might ^udo to Jē'sus.

12 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a ^vmountain to ^{w, x}pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 And when it was day, he called *unto him* his ^ydisciples: and of them he ^zchose twelve, whom also he named ^{*}apostles;

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

g David, 1 Sam. 16:13.
h Hunger, Neh. 9:15.
4
i Tabernacle, Ex. 27:9.
j Shewbread, Ex. 35:13.
k Priest, Lev. 1:5.

5

l Jesus, king, Matt. 1:21.

6

m Synagogue, Matt. 12:9.
n Jesus, teacher, Matt. 1:21.
o Instruction, in religion, Prov. 23:23.
p Matt. 12:10-13; Mark 3:1-5.

7

q Scribe, 1 Kin. 4:3.

8

r Jesus, omniscience of, Matt. 1:21.

10

s Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.

11

t Malice, Eph. 4:31.
u Persecution, of Jesus, John 15:20.

12

v Mountain, Mic. 7:12.
w Prayers of Jesus, Luke 5:16.
x Prayer, private, Acts 6:4.

13

y Disciples, Matt. 9:14.
z Call, to special religious duty, Phil. 3:14.

Enjoined, 1 Chr. 16:28, 29; Psa. 22:23; Isa. 42:12; 1 Cor. 6:20; 10:31.

* **APOSTLES**, the twelve disciples, whom Jesus selected to be intimately associated with himself.

Names of, Matt. 10:2; Mark 3:16-19; Luke 6:13-16; Acts 1:13, 26. *Selection of*, Matt. 4:18-22; 9:9; 10:2-4; Mark 1:16-20; 3:13-19; Luke 5:1-11; 6:13-16; John 1:43.

Unlearned, Matt. 11:25; Acts 4:13.

A. D. 31
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

14

- a Peter, Mark 5:37.
- b Andrew, Matt. 4:18.
- c James, Luke 5:10.
- d John, Luke 1:63.
- e Bartholomew, Acts 1:13.

15

- f Matthew, Matt. 9:9.
- g Thomas, John 11:16.
- h James, Matt. 10:3.
- i Simon, Mark 3:18.
- 1 R. V. the Zealot,

16

- f Acts 1:13; Jude 1.
- k Judas, Mark 3:19.
- l Treason, 2 Kin. 11:14.
- 2 R. V. son

17

- m Disciples, Matt. 9:14.
- n Judas, Luke 5:17.
- o Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.
- p Tyre, Josh. 19:29.
- q Or, Zidon, Ezek. 28:21.
- r Jesus, received, Matt. 1:21.
- s Healing, by Jesus, Acts 4:22.
- t Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.
- u Disease, healing of, Ex. 15:26.

18

- v Demons, Matt. 4:24.
- 19
- w Jesus, power of, Matt. 1:21.
- 3 R. V. power

20

- x Matt. 5:3-12.
- y Spiritual Peace, Gal. 1:3. z Poor, figurative, Prov. 21:13.
- a Humility, Prov. 22:4. b Promise, to the humble, 2 Cor. 1:20.
- c Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10. d Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24. 21 e Spiritual Peace, Gal. 1:3. f Seekers, Isa. 55:6.
- g Hunger, figurative, Matt. 5:6. h Spiritual Desire, Psa. 42:1.
- i Promise, to those who have spiritual desire, 2 Cor. 1:20.
- 22 j Promise, to the persecuted, 2 Cor. 1:20. k Adversity, consolation in, Psa. 10:6. l Hatred, Prov. 15:17.

Commission of, Matt. 10: 28:19, 20; Mark 3:14, 15; 6:7-11; 16:15; Luke 9:1-5; 22:28-30; John 20:23; 21:15-19; Acts 1:1-8; 10:42. Miraculous power given to, Matt. 10:1; Mark 3:15; 6:7; 16:17; Luke 9:1. 2: 10:9, 17; Acts 2:4, 43; 5:12-16. Authority of, Matt. 16:19; 18:18; 19:28.

Inspiration of, Matt. 16:17-19; Luke 24:45; Acts 1:2; 13:9.

Duties of, see COMMISSION OF, above, and Luke 24:46-48; John 15:27; Acts 1:8, 21, 22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33; 5:32; 10:39-41; 13:31.

Moral state of, before Pentecost, Matt. 16:22, 23; 17:19, 20; 18:3; Mark 8:32, 33; Luke 9:54, 55. Forsake Jesus, Mark 14:50.

Fall to comprehend the nature and mission of Jesus, and the nature of the kingdom he came to establish, Matt. 8:25-27; 15:23; 16:8-12, 21, 22; 19:25; Mark 4:13; 6:51, 52; 8:17, 18; 9:9, 10, 31, 32; 10:13, 14; Luke 24:19, 21; John 4:32-34; 10:6; 12:16; 13:6-8; 14:5-9; Acts 1:6.

Paul, 1 Cor. 1:1; 2 Cor. 1:1; Gal. 1:1; Eph. 1:1; Col. 1:1;

14 Si'mon, (whom he also named ^eP'e't'ēr,) and ^bĀn'drew his brother, ^cJāmeš and ^dJōhn, ^fPhīl'ip and ^eBār-thōl'o-mew, ^hPhīl'thew and ^gThōm'as, ⁱJāmeš the son of Āl-phā'us, and ^jSi'mon called ^kZ'e-lō'tēs,

15 ^lJū'das the ^mbrother of Jāmeš, and ⁿJū'das Īs-cār'Y-ot, which also was the ^otraitor.

16 And ^pJū'das the ^qbrother of Jāmeš, and ^rJū'das Īs-cār'Y-ot, which also was the ^straitor.

17 And he came down with ^tthem, and stood in the plain, and the company of his ^udisciples, and a great multitude of people out of all ^vJū-dae'a and ^wJē-ru'sā-lēm, and from the sea coast of ^xT'yre and ^ySi'dōn, which came to ^zhear him, and to be ^{aa}healed of their ^{ab}diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with ^{ac}unclean spirits: and they were ^{ad}healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went ^{ae}virtue out of him, and ^{af}healed them all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his ^{ag}disciples, and said, ^{ah}Blessed be ye ^{ai}poor: for ^{aj}your's is the ^{ak}kingdom of God.

21 ^{al}Blessed are ^{am}ye that ^{an}hunger now: for ^{ao}ye shall be filled. ^{ap}Blessed are ye that weep now: for ^{aq}ye shall laugh.

22 ^{ar}Blessed are ye, when men shall ^{as}hate you, and when they shall ^{at}reproach you, and shall ^{au}cast out your name as evil, and shall ^{av}reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

shall ^{aw}separate you ^{ax}from their ^{ay}company, and shall ^{az}reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for ^{ba}joy: for, behold, ^{bb}your ^{bc}reward ^{bd}is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the ^{be}prophets.

24 But woe unto you that are ^{bf}rich! for ye have received your consolation.

25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto ^{bg}you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you, when all men shall ^{bh}speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false ^{bi}prophets.

27 ¶ But I say unto you which hear, ^{bj}Love your ^{bk}enemies, do ^{bl}good to them which ^{bm}hate you,

28 ^{bn}Bless them that ^{bo}curse you, and ^{bp}pray for them which despitefully use you.

29 And unto him that ^{bq}smiteth thee on the ^{br}one cheek, ^{bs}offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke, ^{bt}forbid not to ^{bu}take thy coat also.

30 ^{bv}Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask ^{bw}them not again.

31 And ^{bx}as ye would that men should do to you, ^{by}do ye also to them likewise.

32 For if ye ^{bz}love them which love you, what reward shall ye have? for so love their fathers and they themselves.

A. D. 31
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

- m Persecution, of the righteous, John 15:20.
- n Intolerance, Num. 11:28.

23

- o Joy, Psa. 5:11.
- p Reward, a motive, to faithfulness, Matt. 5:12.
- q Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

24

- r Rich, Jas. 5:1.
- 25
- s Wicked, happiness of, Psa. 73:3.

26

- t Flattery, Prov. 6:24.
- u Prophets, false, Isa. 3:2.

27

- v Commandment, enjoining love for enemies, Deut. 8:2.
- w Love, of man for man, 1 John 4:7.
- x Forgiveness, enjoined, Matt. 18:21.
- y Enemy, kindness to, enjoined, Prov. 24:17.

28

- z Cursing, Lev. 24:11.
- a Malice, Eph. 4:31.
- b Prayer, for enemies, enjoined, Acts 6:4.

29

- c Persecution, of the righteous, John 15:20.
- d Commandment, enjoining meekness, Deut. 8:2.
- e Meekness, enjoined, Psa. 45:4.

30

- f Commandment, enjoining liberality, vs. 35, 38; Deut. 8:2.
- g Kindness, enjoined, Acts 28:2.
- h Poor, liberality toward, Prov. 21:13.

1 Tim. 1:1; 2 Tim. 1:1; Tit. 1:1. See footnote, PAUL, Acts 13:9.

† PHILIP. One of the twelve apostles, Matt. 10:3; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:14; Acts 1:13. Call of, John 1:43. Brings Nathanael to Jesus, John 1:45-50. Assists in caring for the multitude whom Jesus miraculously feeds, John 6:5-7. Brings certain Greeks to Jesus, who desire to see him, John 12:20-22. Asks Jesus to show the Father, John 14:8-13.

† GOOD FOR EVIL. Prov. 25:21 (with Rom. 12:20); Matt. 5:44-48; Luke 6:27-36.

INSTANCES OF: Abraham, to Abimelech, Gen. 20:14-18. Joseph, to his brethren, Gen. 45:3-15. David, to Saul, 1 Sam. 24:17; 26. Prophet, to Jeroboam, 1 Kin. 13:6, with v. 4. Elisha, to the Syrians, 2 Kin. 6:22, 23. David, to his enemies, Psa. 35:12-14. Jesus, to his crucifiers, Luke 23:34. Stephen, Acts 7:60.

See footnote, EVIL FOR GOOD, Psa. 35:12.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/77pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usefnd

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

34

l *Creditor, laws concerning*, Deut. 15:2.

m *Lending*, Deut. 15:2.

35

n *Commandment, enjoining love for enemies*, Deut. 8:2.

o *Forgiveness, enjoined*, Matt. 18:21.

p *Reward, a motive*, Matt. 5:12.

q *Spiritual Adoption*, Rom. 8:15.

r *God, goodness of*, Gen. 2:2.

s *Kindness, of God*, Acts 28:2.

t *Ingratitude, of man to God*, Rom. 1:21.

4 R. V. do them good.

5 R. V. never despairing;

36

u *Commandment, enjoining mercy*, Deut. 8:2.

v *Mercy, enjoined*, Deut. 5:10.

w *Example, God our*, John 13:15.

x *God, fatherhood of*, Gen. 2:2.

y *God, mercy of*, Gen. 2:2.

37

z Matt. 7:1, 2.

a *Commandment, enjoining charity and forgiveness*, Deut. 8:2.

b *Charitableness, enjoined*, Prov. 10:12.

c *Forgiveness, enjoined*, Matt. 18:21.

38

d *Liberality, enjoined*, 1 Tim. 6:18.

e Matt. 7:2; Mark 4:24.

39

f *Parables, of Jesus*, Ezek. 20:49.

g Matt. 15:14.

h *Spiritual Blindness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.

6 R. V. a pit?

40

i Matt. 10:24, 25; John 13:16; 15:20.

j *Perfection*, Heb. 6:1.

7 R. V. when he is perfected

41

k Matt. 7:3-5.

42

l *Hypocrisy*, Jas. 3:17.

love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 And if ^lye ^mlend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But ^{k, n, o}love ye your enemies, and ^{4, q}do good, and ^{i, m}lend, ⁵hoping for nothing again; and your ^preward shall be great, and ye shall be ^qthe children of the Highest: for he is ^{r, s}kind unto the ^tunthankful and to the evil.

36 ^{u, v}Be ye therefore merciful, ^was your ^xFather also is ^ymerciful.

37 ^{z, a, b}Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: ^bcondemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: ^cforgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 ^dGive, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For ^ewith the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a ⁱparable unto them, ^oCan the ^hblind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into ^ethe ditch?

40 ⁱThe disciple is not above his master: but every one ^rthat is ⁱperfect shall be as his master.

41 And ^kwhy beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 ^kEither how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou ^hhypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see

clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 ^mFor ^{n, a}good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a ^{p, q}corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For ^revery tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather ^sfigs, nor of a ^tbramble bush gather they ^ugrapes.

45 A ^vgood man out of the good treasure of his heart ^vbringeth forth ^wthat which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart ^xbringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 ¶ And ^ywhy call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I ^zsay?

47 ^aWhosoever cometh to me, and ^{b, c}heareth my ^asayings, and ^{c, e, i}doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 ^oHe is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the ^{h, i}flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that ^bheareth, and ⁱdoeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the ⁱstream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ^kruin of that house was great.

CHAPTER 7

Jesus heals the centurion's servant; 9 declares greatness of the centurion's faith; 11 and raises a widow's son at Nain. 19 John the Baptist sends two of his disciples to Jesus. 24 His testimony concerning John. 31 The Jews reject both. 36 A woman anoints the feet of Jesus.

NOW when ^bhe had ended all his ^csayings in the audience of the people, he entered into ^aCă-pēr-na-üm.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

43

m Matt. 7:17-20.

n *Nature, laws of, uniform in operation*, Jas. 3:12.

o *Righteous, described*, Psa. 64:10.

p *Wicked, compared to corrupt trees*, Psa. 73:3.

q *Sin, fruits of*, Rom. 5:12.

44

r *Proverbs*, 1 Sam. 24:13.

s *Fly*, Mark 11:13.

t *Judg.* 9:14, 15.

u *Grape*, Lev. 25:5.

45

v *Speech, wise*, Col. 4:6.

w *Righteousness, fruits of*, Psa. 15:2.

x *Speech, evil*, Col. 4:6.

46

y *Hypocrisy, rebuked by Jesus*, Jas. 3:17.

z *Jesus, teacher*, Matt. 1:21.

47

a Matt. 7:24-27.

b *Hearers*, Rom. 2:13.

c *Faith in Christ*, John 6:69.

d *Doctrines of Jesus*, John 7:16.

e *Obedience*, Heb. 5:8.

f *Faithfulness*, Luke 16:10.

48

g *Righteous, described*, Psa. 64:10.

h *Adversity*, Psa. 10:6.

i *Temptation*, Luke 11:4.

49

j *Unfaithfulness*, Luke 16:11.

k *Wicked, punishment of*, Psa. 73:3.

1

a Matt. 8:5-13.

b *Jesus, teacher*, Matt. 1:21.

c *Doctrines of Jesus*, John 7:16.

d *Capernaum*, Luke 4:31.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

2

c Centurion, Matt.
8:5.

f Armies, *Roman*,
Deut. 11:4.

g Master, *good*,
Col. 4:1.

h Servant, *kindness*
to, Jer. 2:14.

i Love, *of man for*
man, 1 John 4:7.

3

j Kindness, *in-*
stances of, Acts
28:2.

k Faith in Christ,
John 6:69.

4

l Mediation, Gal.
3:19.

1 R. V. earnestly.

5

m Liberality, *in-*
stances of, 1 Tim.
6:18.

n Synagogue, Matt.
12:9.

6

o Humility, *exem-*
plified, Prov.
22:4.

2 And a certain ^{e, l, g}centurion's ^hservant, who ⁱwas dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jē'sus, ^{i, k}he sent unto him the elders of the Jew's, beseeching him that he would come and heal his ^hservant.

4 And when they came to Jē'sus, they ^lbesought him ^uinstantly, saying, That ^ehe was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For ^ehe loveth our nation, and he ^mhath built us a ⁿsynagogue.

6 Then Jē'sus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the ^ecenturion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for ^oI am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore ^oneither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but ^ksay in a word, and my ^hservant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jē'sus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great ^kfaith, no, not in I's'ra-el.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant ^pwhole that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nā'in; and many of his ^qdisciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a ^rdead man carried

out, the only son of his mother, and she was a ^swidow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had ^tcompassion on her, and ^usaid unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the ^vbier: and they that bare ^whim stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was ^xdead ^ysat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 And there came a fear on all: and they ^{w, x}glorified God, saying, That a great ^yprophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

17 And this ^zrumour of him went forth throughout all ^aJū-dæ'ā, and throughout all the region round about.

18 ¶ ^bAnd the ^cdisciples of ^aJōhn shewed him of all these things.

19 And ^aJōhn calling ^{into him} two of his ^cdisciples sent ^{them} to ²Jē'sus, saying, Art thou ^{e, l}he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, ^aJōhn Bāp'tist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou ^{e, l}he that should come? or ^llook we for another?

21 And in that same hour he ^ocured many of ^{their} infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many ^{that were} blind he ^{gave} sight.

22 Then Jē'sus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell ^aJōhn what ^hthings ye have seen and heard; how that the ⁱblind see, the ^llame walk, the ^klepers are cleansed, the ^ldeaf hear, the ^mdead are raised, to the poor the ⁿgospel is ^opreached.

23 And blessed is ^{he}, whosoever shall ³not be offended in me.

24 ¶ And when the messengers

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

s Widow, 2 Sam.
14:5.

13

t Jesus, *com-*
passion of, Matt.
1:21.

u Afflictions, *con-*
solation in, Psa.
34:19.

14

v 2 Sam. 3:31.

16

w *Glorifying God*,
Luke 5:25.

x *Jesus*, *received*,
Matt. 1:21.

y *Jesus*, *prophet*,
Matt. 1:21.

17

z *Fame of Jesus*,
Luke 5:15.

a *Judea*, Luke
5:17.

18

b Matt. 11:2-19.

c *Disciples*, Matt.
9:14.

d *John the Baptist*,
Luke 1:63.

19

e *Jesus*, *Messiah*,
Matt. 1:21.

f *Messianic Hope*,
Gen. 49:10.

2 R. V. the Lord,

21

g *Miracles of Je-*
sus, Luke 23:8.

22

h *Miracles*, *design*
of, vs. 22, 23;
Luke 23:8.

i *Blindness*, 2 Kin.
6:18.

j *Lameness*, Lev.
21:18.

k *Leprosy*, Lev.
13:2.

l *Deafness*, Matt.
11:5.

m *Dead*, 2 Kin.
4:32.

n *Gospel*, Mark
13:10.

o *Preaching*, Matt.
9:35.

23

3 R. V. find none
occasion of
stumbling in me.

p *Miracles of Je-*
sus, Luke 23:8.

11

q *Disciples*, Matt.
9:14.

12

r *Dead*, 2 Kin.
4:32.

A. D. 31
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

of ^aJöhn were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning Jöhn, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A ⁿprophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is *he*, of whom it is written, ^a'Behold, I send my ^smessenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater ^aⁿprophet than ^aJöhn the Băp'tist: but he that is ^sleast in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard *him*, and the ^t'publicans, justified God, being baptized with the ^wbaptism of Jöhn.

30 But the Phăr'ĩ-seeş and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, ^wbeing not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, ^wWhereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto ^cchildren sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have ^omourn'd to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For ^yJöhn the Băp'tist came ^z^aneither eating bread ^wnor drinking wine; and ye ^csay, He hath a devil.

34 The ^dSon of man is come eating and drinking; and ye

^{c, e, i, o}say, Behold a ^hgluttonous man, and a ⁱwinebibber, a friend of ^j'publicans and sinners!

35 But ^kwisdom is justified of all her children.

36 ¶ And one of the ^tPhăr'ĩ-seeş ^mdesired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Phăr'ĩ-see's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that *Jē'sus* sat at meat in the ^tPhăr'ĩ-see's house, brought an ⁿalabaster ^obox of ^pointment,

38 And ^qstood at his feet behind *him*, ^rweeping, and began to ^swash his ^tfeet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and ^ukissed his feet, and ^vanointed *them* with the ^wointment.

39 Now when the ^xPhăr'ĩ-see which had ^ybidden him saw *it*, he ^z^{v, w}spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this is* that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

40 And *Jē'sus* answering said unto him, *Si'mon*, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 ^aThere was a certain ^b^{s, y}creditor which had two ^c*debtors: the one owed five hundred ^dpence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, ^ehe frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will ^flove him most?

43 *Si'mon* answered and said, I suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto *Si'mon*, Seest thou this woman? I entered into

A. D. 31
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

^e Jesus, rejected, Matt. 1:21.

^f Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.

^g Persecution, of Jesus, John 15:20.

^h Gluttony, Jesus falsely accused of, Prov. 30:22.

ⁱ Matt. 11:19.

^j Publicans, Matt. 11:19.

35

^k Wisdom, Prov. 2:2.

36

^l Pharisees, minister to Jesus, Matt. 15:12.

^m Hospitality, Rom. 12:13.

37

ⁿ Matt. 26:7; Mark 14:3.

^o Cruse, 1 Sam. 26:11.

^p Ointment, Eccl. 7:1.

38

^q Love, for Jesus, 1 John 4:19.

^r Weeping, Ezra 3:13.

^s Feet, 2 Sam. 4:4.

^t Kiss, Ruth 1:14.

^u Anointing, of Jesus, Deut. 28:40.

^v R. V. wet

39

^w Bigotry, Isa. 65:5.

^x Self-righteousness, Luke 18:11.

41

^y Parables, of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49.

^z Creditor, merciful, Deut. 15:2.

^a Penny, Matt. 20:2.

^b R. V. lender

42

^c Thankfulness, Acts 24:3.

26
^p Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

27
^q Mal. 3:1.
^r Prophecies, concerning the Messiah, and their fulfilment, Gen. 12:3.
^s Messenger, figurative, Hag. 1:13.

28
^t R. V. omits prophet
^u R. V. but little in

29
^v Publicans, Matt. 11:19.
^w Baptism, John's, Luke 20:4.

30
^x Pharisees, reject John, Matt. 15:12.

31
^y Matt. 11:16-19.

32
^z Children, amusements of, Mark 10:14.
^a R. V. wailed,

33
^b John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.
^c Nazirite, instances of, Num. 6:2.

34
^d Stoicism, Acts 17:18.
^e Total Abstinence, Lev. 10:9.
^f False Accusation, 2 Tim. 3:3.

34
^g Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

* DEBTOR. Laws concerning, Lev. 25:35-38; Deut. 24:10-13; Neh. 10:31; Matt. 5:25, 26, 40; 18:25. Sold for debt, 2 Kin. 4:1-7; Neh. 5:3-5; Matt. 18:25. Imprisoned for debt,

Matt. 18:30. Oppressed, 2 Kin. 4:1-7; Neh. 5:3-5; Job 20:18, 19; Matt. 18:28-30. Mercy toward, enjoined, Matt. 18:23-27. Wicked, Luke 20:9-16.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

44

b *Abtution, of the feet*, Judg. 19:21.
c *Love, for Jesus*,
1 John 4:19.

45

d *Kiss*, Ruth 1:14.

46

e *Oil*, Deut. 12:17.
f *Anointing, of guests*, Deut. 28:40.
g *Anointing, of Jesus*, Deut. 28:40.
h *Ointment*, Eccl. 7:1.

47

i *Jesus, power of, to forgive sins*, Matt. 1:21.
j *Sin, forgiveness of*, Rom. 5:12.

50

k *Faith in Christ*, John 6:69.
l *Spiritual Peace*, Gal. 1:3.

1

a *Jesus, zeal of*, Matt. 1:21.
b *Preaching*, Matt. 9:35.
c *Jesus, mission of*, Matt. 1:21.
d *Gospel*, Mark 13:10.
e *Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24.
f *Apostles*, Luke 6:13.

2

g *Women, good*, Prov. 31:10.
h *Healing, by Jesus*, Acts 4:22.
i *Demons, possession by*, Matt. 4:24.
j *Disease, healing of*, Ex. 15:26.
k *Mary Magdalene*, Matt. 27:56.

3

l Luke 24:10.

thine house, thou gavest me ^bno water for my feet: but ^cshe hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no ^dkiss: but ^ethis woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 My head with ^eoil thou didst not ^fanoint: but ^fthis woman hath ^ganointed my ^hfeet with ^hointment.

47 Wherefore I ⁱsay unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are ⁱforgiven; for she ^eloved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little.

48 And he ⁱsaid unto her, Thy sins are ^fforgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, Thy ^kfaith hath saved thee; go in ^lpeace.

CHAPTER 8

Women minister unto Jesus of their substance. 4 *The parable of the sower, 11 and its exposition.* 16 *A candle not to be put under a bushel.* 19 *Jesus' true disciples are his nearest relatives.* 22 *He stills a tempest; 26 and casts out the legion of devils, 33 which enter into a herd of swine.* 41 *Jairus entreats him.* 43 *He heals an issue of blood; 49 and raises the daughter of Jairus.*

AND it came to pass afterward, that ^ahe went throughout every city and village, ^bpreaching and shewing the ^aglad tidings of the ^ekingdom of God: and the ⁱtwelve *were* with him,

2 And certain ^gwomen, which had been ^hhealed of ⁱevil spirits and ^jinfirmities, ^kMā'r'y called Mäg-da-lē'nē, out of whom went seven devils,

3 And ^lJō-ān'nā the wife of Chū'zā Hēr'od's steward, and

Sū-šan'nā, and many others, which ^{m, n}ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he ^{o, p}spake by a ^qparable:

5 A ^{r, s}sower went out to ^ssow his ^{u, v}seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it ^{w, x}withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and ^ychoked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare ^zfruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him ^ahear.

9 ¶ And his ^adisciples asked him, saying, What might this ^bparable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the ^cmysteries of the ^akingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might ^{d, e}not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 Now the ^bparable is this: The seed is the ^{f, g, h}word of God.

12 Those by the way side are ⁱthey that hear; then cometh the ^jdevil, and ^ktaketh away the ^hword out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock *are they*, which, when they ⁱhear, receive the ^{f, g, h}word with joy; and ^lthese have ^mno root, ⁿwhich for

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

m *Love, for Jesus*,
1 John 4:19.
n *Liberality*, 1 Tim.
6:18.

4

o *Jesus, teacher*,
Matt. 1:21.

p *Instruction, in religion*, Prov. 23:23.

q *Parables, of Jesus*, Ezek. 20:49.

5

r *Sower, parable of*, Matt. 13:3.

s *Minister*, Rom. 15:16.

t *Agriculture, figurative*, Gen. 3:23.

u *Doctrines of Jesus*, John 7:16.

v *Truth*, John 18:37.

6

w *Character, instability of*, Phil. 2:15.

x *Instability*, Jas. 1:8.

7

y *Unfruitfulness*, Matt. 7:19.

8

z *Righteousness*, Psa. 15:2.

9

a *Disciples*, Matt. 9:14.

b *Parables, of Jesus*, Ezek. 20:49.

10

c *Mysteries, of redemption*, Mark 4:11.

d *Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24.

e *Spiritual Blindness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.

11

f *Word of God*, Psa. 119:9.

g *Doctrines of Jesus*, vs. 11-15; John 7:16.

h *Truth*, John 18:37.

12

i *Hearers*, Rom. 2:13.

j *Satan*, Matt. 4:10.

k *Faith, trial of*, Mark 11:22.

13

l *Character, instability of*, Phil. 2:15.

m *Instability*, Jas. 1:8.

n *Backsliders*, Jer. 3:22.

* **SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING**, Matt. 13:23; Luke 10:21, 22; John 7:17.

Of apostles, Matt. 13:16, 17; Luke 8:10; 10:23, 24. *Of Peter*, Matt. 16:16, 17. *Of Mary*, Luke 10:39, 42.

Lacking, in disciples, Matt. 15:15, 16; Luke 24:25; *in Jews*, Matt. 13:11-16; John 6:26, 41, 52; 9:28, 29, 39-41; 12:37-40; Acts 28:24-27; *in Simon Magus*, Acts 8:18-23.

Enjoined: *Concerning the import of prophecy*, Matt. 11:13-15; *the import of parables*, Matt. 13:9, 43; Luke 8:8; *the character of the disciples of Jesus*, Luke 14:33-35; *the Holy Spirit's message to the churches*, Rev. 2:7.

See footnote, **WISDOM**, *Spiritual*, Prov. 2:2.

† **MORAL INSENSIBILITY**, Isa. 6:10; Matt. 13:14, 15; Mark 4:12; Luke 8:10; John 12:40; Acts 28:26, 27; Rom. 11:8.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

o Temptation,
Luke 11:4.
p Backsliding,
Hos. 11:7.

14

q Covetousness,
warning against,
Isa. 57:17.
r Anxiety, 1 Pet.
5:7.
s Temptation,
sources of, Luke
11:4.
t Riches, Eccl. 4:8.
u Worldly Pleasure,
Eccl. 2:1.
v Sin, pleasures of,
Rom. 5:12.
w Unfruitfulness,
Matt. 7:19.

15

x Heart, renewed,
Psa. 44:21.
y Obedience, Heb.
5:8.
z Righteousness,
fruits of, Psa.
15:2.

16

a Matt. 5:15; Mark
4:21; Luke 11:
33.
b Religious Testi-
mony, 2 Thess.
1:10.
c Zeal, 2 Cor. 7:11.
d Influence, good,
1 Cor. 7:14.
1 R. V. lamp,
2 R. V. stand,

17

e Matt. 10:26;
Mark 4:22; Luke
12:2.
f Sin, known to
God, Rom. 5:12.

18

g Watchfulness, en-
joined, Matt. 24:
42.
h Proverbs, 1 Sam.
24:13.
i Righteous, prom-
ises to, Psa. 64:
10.
j Righteousness,
Psa. 15:2.
k Wicked, punish-
ment of, Psa.
73:3.
3 R. V. thinketh
he hath.

19

l Matt. 12:46-50;
Mark 3:31-35.
m Mary, Luke 1:27.
n Brothers of Jesus,
Matt. 13:55.

o Fellowship, with Christ, 1 Cor. 1:9. *p* Word of God, Psa. 119:9.
q Doctrines of Jesus, John 7:16. *r* Obedience, Heb. 5:8. **22** *s* Matt.
8:23; Mark 4:35. *t* Ship, 2 Chr. 8:18. *u* Disciples, Matt. 9:14.

† **PATIENCE**, Rev. 1:9. Commended, Eccl. 7:8, 9. En-
joined, Psa. 37:7-9; Eph. 4:2; Col. 3:12, 13; 1 Thess. 5:14;
1 Tim. 6:11; 2 Tim. 2:24, 25; Tit. 2:2; Heb. 12:1; Jas. 5:7,
8; 2 Pet. 1:5, 6. A fruit of tribulation, Rom. 5:3, 4. A grace
of the righteous, Luke 8:15; 21:19; Rom. 2:7; 8:25; 12:12; 15:
4, 5; 1 Cor. 13:4, 5; 2 Cor. 6:4-6; 12:12; 1 Thess. 1:3; Heb.
6:12; 10:36; Jas. 1:3, 4, 19; 1 Pet. 2:19-23; Rev. 14:12.
Strife appeased by, Prov. 15:18.

a while believe, and in time of
temptation ^{k, o}fall away.

14 And that which fell among
thorns are they, which, when
they have heard, go forth, and
are choked ^awith ^{r, s}cares and
^{s, t}riches and ^{s, u, v}pleasures of
this life, and ^wbring no fruit to
perfection.

15 But that on the good ground
are they, which in an honest and
good ^xheart, having heard the
word, ^ykeep it, and bring forth
^zfruit with ^upatience.

16 ¶ ^aNo man, when he hath
lighted a ^bcandle, covereth it with
a vessel, or putteth it under a
bed; but ^{b, c}setteth it on a ^ccand-
lestick, that they which enter in
may see the light.

17 ^eFor ^fnothing is secret, that
shall not be made manifest; nei-
ther ^gany thing hid, that shall not
be known and come abroad.

18 ^hTake heed therefore how ye
hear: for ^{h, i}whosoever ^jhath, to
him shall be given; and whoso-
ever hath not, from ^khim shall be
taken even that which he ^lseem-
eth to have.

19 ¶ ^mThen came to him ⁿhis
mother and his ^obrethren, and
could not come at him for the
press.

20 And it was told him <sup>by cer-
tain</sup> which said, Thy mother and
thy brethren stand without, de-
siring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said
unto them, ^oMy mother and my
brethren are these which hear
the ^{p, q}word of God, and ^rdo it.

22 ¶ ^sNow it came to pass on a
certain day, that he went into a
^tship with his ^udisciples: and he

said unto them, Let us go over
unto the other side of the ^vlake.

23 But as they sailed he fell
^wasleep: and there came down a
^{x, y}storm of wind on the lake;
and they were filled ^{with water},
and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and
awoke him, ^zsaying, ^aMaster,
master, ^bwe perish. Then he
arose, and rebuked the ^cwind
and the raging of the water: and
they ^{d, e}ceased, and there was a
^ccalm.

25 And he said unto them,
Where is your ^ffaith? And they
being afraid wondered, saying
one to another, What manner of
man is this! for he commandeth
even the winds and water, and
they obey him.

26 ¶ ^gAnd they arrived at
the country of the ^hGad'a-rēneš,
which is over against ⁱGāl'ī-lee.

27 And when he went forth to
land, there met him out of the
city a certain man, which had
^jdevils long time, and ware no
clothes, neither abode in ^{any}
house, but in the ^ktombs.

28 When he saw ^lJē'sus, he cried
out, and fell down before him,
and with a loud voice said, What
haye I to do with thee, ^mJē'sus,
ⁿthou Son of God most high? I
beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded
the ^ounclean spirit to come out of
the man. For oftentimes it had
caught him: and he was kept
bound with chains and in fet-
ters; and he brake the bands,
and was driven of the devil into
the wilderness.)

30 And ^pJē'sus asked him, say-
ing, What is thy name? And

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

v Sea of Galilee,
Matt. 4:18.

23

w Sleep, of Jesus,
Psa. 127:2.
x Meteorology,
Matt. 16:2.
y Adversity, Psa.
10:6.

24

z Doubting, Rom.
14:23.

a Master, John
13:13.
b Borrowing Trou-
ble, Matt. 6:25.
c Meteorology,
Matt. 16:2.
d Tempest Stilled,
Matt. 8:26.
e Mtraces, of Je-
sus, Luke 23:8.

25

f Faith in Christ,
John 6:69.

26

g Matt. 8:28-34;
Mark 5:1-20.
h Galilee, Mark
6:21.
4 R. V. Gerasenes,

27

i Demons, Matt.
4:24.
j Burying Places,
Gen. 23:4.

28

k Jesus, divinity of,
Matt. 1:21.

See footnotes: LONGSUFFERING, 2 Cor. 6:6; MEEKNESS,
Psa. 45:4.

Instances of: Isaac toward the people of Gerar, Gen. 26:
15-22. Moses, Ex. 16:7, 8. Job, Job 1:21; Jas. 5:11. David,
Psa. 40:1. Jesus, 1 Pet. 2:21-23; Rev. 1:9. Paul, 2 Tim.
3:10. Prophets, Jas. 5:10. The Thessalonians, 2 Thess. 1:4.
The church, at Ephesus, Rev. 2:2, 3; at Thyatira, Rev. 2:19.
John, Rev. 1:9.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

32 And there was there an herd of many ¹swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

33 ^eThen went the ⁴devils out of the man, and entered into the ^{1,m}swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled, and went and told *it* in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jē'sus, and found the man, out of whom the ⁴devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jē'sus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 ¶ Then the whole multitude of the country of the ⁴Gād'a-rēneṣ round about ⁿbesought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into ⁵the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now the man out of whom the ⁴devils were departed ^obesought him that he might be with him: but Jē'sus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and ^{p,q}published throughout the whole city how great things Jē'sus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when ^rJē'sus was returned, the

people *gladly* ^sreceived him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ And, behold, there came a man named Jā-i'rus, and he was a ruler of the ^usynagogue: and he fell down at Jē'sus' feet, and ^vbesought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only ^wdaughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman having an ^xissue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon ^yphysicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind *him*, and ^ztouch'd the border of his garment: and immediately her ^aissue of blood ^bstanch'd.

45 And Jē'sus said, Who touch'd me? When all denied, ^cPē'tēr and they that were with him ^dsaid, Master, the multitude throng thee and press *thee*, ^eand sayest thou, Who touch'd me?

46 And Jē'sus said, Somebody hath touch'd me: for I perceive that ^fvirtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touch'd him, and how she was ^ghealed immediately.

48 And he ^hsaid unto her, Daughter, ⁱbe of good ^jcomfort: thy ^kfaith hath made thee whole; go in ^lpeace.

49 ¶ While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the ^msynagogue's ⁿhouse, saying to him, Thy daughter is ^odead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jē'sus heard *it*, he answered him, saying, Fear not: ^pbelieve only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

^s *Jesus, received*,
Matt. 1:21.

41

^t Matt. 9:18-26;
Mark 5:22-43.
^u *Synagogue*, Matt.
12:9.

^v *Mediation*, Gal.
3:19.

42

^w *Children*, Mark
10:14.

43

^x *Hemorrhage*,
Matt. 9:20.

^y *Physician*, 2 Chr.
16:12.

44

^z *Faith in Christ*,
exemplified, John
6:69.

^a *Hemorrhage*,
Matt. 9:20.

^b *Miracles, of Je-*
sus, Luke 23:8.

45

^c *Peter*, Mark 5:37.

^d *Presumption, in-*
stances of, Psa.
19:13.

^e R. V. omits the
rest of the verse.

46

^f R. V. power

48

^c *Afflictions, con-*
solation in, Psa.
34:19.

^f *Faith in Christ*,
John 6:69.

^g *Spiritual Peace*,
Gal. 1:3.

^h R. V. omits he of
good comfort:

49

^h *Synagogue*, Matt.
12:9.

ⁱ *Dead*, 2 Kin.
4:32.

50

^j *Faith in Christ*,
enjoyed, John
6:69.

37
ⁿ *Jesus, rejected*,
Matt. 1:21.

5 R. V. a boat,

38
^o *Love, for Jesus*,
1 John 4:19.

39
^p *Religious Testi-*
mony, 2 Thess.
1:10.

^q *Thankfulness, to*
God, instances of,
Acts 24:3.

40
^r Matt. 9:1; Mark
5:21.

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

51

k James, Luke
5:10.

l John, Mark 1:19.

52

m Mourning, Lam.
2:5.

n Sleep, a symbol
of death, Psa.
127:2.

53

o Scorners, Prov.
19:25.

54

9 R. V. But he,
taking her by the
hand, called,
saying, Maiden,
arise.

55

10 R. V. that some-
thing be given
her to eat.

56

p Prudence, 2 Chr.
2:12.

1

a Jesus, power of,
Matt. 1:21.

b Apostles, miracu-
lous power given
to, Luke 6:13.

c Demons, Matt.
4:24.

d Healing, by the
apostles, Acts
4:22.

e Disease, healing
of, Ex. 15:26.

2

f Minister, charge
delivered to, Rom.
15:16.

g Preaching, Matt.
9:35.

*h Kingdom of
Heaven*, Matt.
13:24.

3

i Matt. 10:9-15;
Mark 6:8-11.

j Money, Jer. 32:9.

1 R. V. staff, nor
wallet.

4

k Church, duty
of, to ministers,
Matt. 16:18.

l Minister, hospi-
tality to, Rom.
15:16.

5

m Opportunity,
Gal. 6:10.

n Responsibility,
according to priv-
ilege, Ezek. 18:
20.

o Judgment, ac-
cording to oppor-
tunity and works,
2 Pet. 3:7.

house, he suffered no man to go in, save ^cPē'tēr, and ^kJāmes, and ^lJōhn, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all ^mwept, and bewailed her: but he ^esaid, Weep not; she is not ⁱdead, but ⁿsleepeth.

53 And ^othey laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 ^aAnd he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise.

55 And her spirit ^bcame again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded ¹⁰to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but he ^pcharged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAPTER 9

Jesus gives the twelve power to work miracles, and sends them forth to preach. 3 His charge to them. 7 Herod desires to see Jesus. 10 The twelve return. 12 With five loaves and two fishes Jesus feeds five thousand men. 18 What the people think of Jesus; 20 and Peter's confession of him. 22 Jesus foretells his own death and resurrection. 23 Those who follow him must take up their cross. 28 The transfiguration. 37 Jesus casts out an unclean spirit; 43 and again foretells his own death. 46 He exhorts his disciples to humility; 49 and not to reject those who are not against them. 51 James and John are rebuked. 57 How Jesus must be followed.

THEN he called his twelve disciples together, and ^agave ^bthem power and authority over all ^cdevils, and to ^dcure ^ediseases.

2 And he sent ^bthem to ^gpreach the ^hkingdom of God, and to ^aheal the ^esick.

3 And he said unto ^lthem, ⁱTake nothing for ^jyour journey, neither ¹staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither ^jmoney; neither have two coats apiece.

4 And ^kwhatsoever house ^lye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 And ^{m, n, o}whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 And ^bthey departed, and went through the towns, ^gpreaching the ²gospel, and ^qhealing every where.

7 ¶ Now ^qHēr'od the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was ^rperplexed, because that it was said of some, that ^sJōhn was ^lrisen from the dead;

8 And of some, that ^uĒ-lī'as had appeared; and of others, that one of the old ^vprophets was risen again.

9 And ^qHēr'od said, ^sJōhn have I ^{w, x}beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ And the ^yapostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called ^zBēth-sā'ī-dā.

11 And the people, when they knew ^{it}, ^{a, b}followed him: and he received them, and ^{c, d}spake unto them of the ^ekingdom of God, and ^fhealed them that had need of healing.

12 ¶ And ^gwhen the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five ^hloaves and two ⁱfishes; except we should go and buy ²meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five ^hloaves and the two ⁱfishes, and looking

A. D. 31
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

6

p Gospel, Mark
13:10.

7

q Herod, Matt.
14:1.

r Conscience,
gully, instances
of, Acts 23:1.

s John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.

t Resurrection,
1 Cor. 15:12.

A. D. 32

8

u Or, Elijah, 1 Kin.
17:1.

v Prophets, Isa.
3:2.

9

w Beheading, of
John, Matt. 14:
10.

x Persecution, of
the righteous,
John. 15:20.

10

y Apostles, Luke
6:13.

z Bethsaida, John
1:44.

11

*a Popularity of Je-
sus*, John 6:15.

b Jesus, received,
Matt. 1:21.

c Jesus, teacher,
Matt. 1:21.

d Preaching, Matt.
9:35.

*e Kingdom of
Heaven*, Matt.
13:24.

f Healing, Acts
4:22.

12

g Matt. 14:15-21;
Mark 6:35-44;
John 6:5-13.

13

h Loaves, Matt.
14:17.

i Fish, Matt.
17:27.

2 R. V. food

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

16

j Prayer, thanksgiving for food, Acts 6:4.

k Thanksgiving, by Jesus, Matt. 11:20.

17

l Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.

m Basket, Ex. 29:3.

18

n Matt. 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30.

o Prayers of Jesus, Luke 5:16.

19

p John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.

q Or, Elijah, 1 Kin. 17:1.

r Prophets, Isa. 3:2.

s Resurrection, 1 Cor. 15:12.

20

t Peter, confesses Jesus as Christ, Mark 5:37.

u Faith in Christ, John 6:69.

v Jesus, Messiah, Matt. 1:21.

21

w Prudence, instances of, 2 Chr. 2:12.

22

x Jesus foretells his Death, Matt. 17:22.

y Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

z Jesus, sufferings of, Matt. 1:21.

a Jesus, death of, Matt. 1:21.

b Resurrection of Jesus, Matt. 28:6.

23

c Commandment, enjoining self-denial, Deut. 8:2.

d Self-denial, Mark 8:34.

e Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10.

f Cross, figurative of duty, John 19:17.

24

g Life, Eccl. 8:15.

h Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

i Martyrdom, spirit of, required by Jesus, Rev. 17:6.

j Renunciation, Luke 5:11.

k Promise, to the righteous, of eternal life, 2 Cor. 1:20.

l Immortality, 1 Cor. 15:54.

m Ambition, *Jesus rebukes*, Hab. 2:5.

n Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7.

o Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7.

p Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21.

q God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

r Angel, Heb. 1:13.

up to heaven, he ^{j, k}blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And ^lthey did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve ^mbaskets.

18 ¶ And it came to pass, as he was alone ^opraying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, ^pJōhn the Bāp'tist; but some say, ^qĒ-li'as; and others say, that one of the old ^rprophets is ^srisen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? ^tPē'tēr answering ^usaid, 'The ^vChrist of God.

21 And he straitly ^wcharged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing;

22 ^xSaying, The ^ySon of man must ^zsuffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be ^aslain, and be ^braised the third day.

23 ¶ And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, ^clet him ^ddeny himself, and ^etake up his ^fcross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his ^glife ^hshall lose it: but whosoever will ⁱlose his life for my sake, ^kthe same shall ^lsave it.

25 ^{m, n}For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose ^ohimself, or be cast away?

26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, ^pwhen he shall ^qcome in his own glory, and in his ^rFather's, and of the holy ^sangels.

25 ^m Matt. 16:26; Mark 8:36, 37. ⁿ Ambition, *Jesus rebukes*, Hab. 2:5. ^o R. V. or forfeit his own self? ^p Judgment, the general, 2 Pet. 3:7. ^q Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21. ^r God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2. ^s Angel, Heb. 1:13.

27 But ^tI tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

28 ¶ And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took ^uPē'tēr and ^vJōhn and ^wJāmes, and went up into a ^xmountain to ^ypray.

29 And as he ^zprayed, the fashion of his ^acountenance was ^baltered, and his raiment was ^cwhite and glistering.

30 And, behold, ^dthere talked with him two men, which were ^eMō'sēs and ^fĒ-li'as:

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at ^gJē-ru'sā-lēm.

32 But ^hPē'tēr and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they ⁱsaw his glory, and the ^{j, k}two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, ^lPē'tēr said unto Jē'sus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for ^mMō'sēs, and one for ⁿĒ-li'as: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a ^ocloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the ^pcloud, saying, This is ^qmy ^rbeloved ^sSon: hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jē'sus was found alone. And they kept ^tit close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the ^uhill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, ^vsaying,

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

27

s Jesus, prophet, Matt. 1:21.

28

t Peter, Mark 5:37.

u John, Mark 1:19.

v James, Luke 5:10.

w Mountain, Mic. 7:12.

x Prayers of Jesus, Luke 5:16.

29

y Countenance, transfigured, Prov. 15:13.

z Transfiguration, of Jesus, Matt. 17:2.

a Colors, symbolic, Ezek. 16:16.

30

b Immortality, implied in the appearance of Moses and Elijah, 1 Cor. 15:54.

c Moses, Ex. 2:10.

d Or, Elijah, 1 Kin. 17:1.

31

e Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

32

f Peter, Mark 5:37.

g Vision, Acts 9:10.

33

h Pillar of Cloud and Fire, Ex. 13:21.

34

i God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

j Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.

k R. V. Son, my chosen.

35

l Jesus, divine sonship of, Matt. 1:21.

m R. V. Son, my chosen.

36

n Matt. 17:14-19; Mark 9:14-29.

o R. V. mountain

37

p Parents, affection of, exemplified, 2 Cor. 12:14.

38

q R. V. mountain

r R. V. mountain

39

s R. V. mountain

t R. V. mountain

u R. V. mountain

v R. V. mountain

w R. V. mountain

x R. V. mountain

y R. V. mountain

z R. V. mountain

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

m Meditation, Gal.
3:19.

39

n Demons, possession by, Matt.
4:24.

40

o Apostles, Luke
6:13.

p Faith, weak,
Mark 11:22.

41

q Doubting, Rom.
14:23.

42

r Healing, by Jesus,
Acts 4:22.

s Miracles, of Jesus,
Luke 23:8.

t Demoniac Healed,
Matt. 17:18.

43

6 R. V. astonished at the majesty of God. But while all were marveling at all the things which he did,

44

u Jesus foretells his Death, Matt. 17:
22.

46

v Matt. 18:1-6; Mark 9:33-37.

w Minister, false and corrupt,
Rom. 15:16.

x Pride, Prov.
16:18.

y Ambition, Hab.
2:5.

z Worldliness,
1 John 2:15.

47

a Jesus, omniscience of, Matt.
1:21.

b Children, type of the regenerated,
Mark 10:14.

48

c Minister, character and qualifications of, Rom.
15:16.

d Fellowship, with Christ, 1 Cor. 1:9.

e Fellowship, with God, 1 Cor. 1:9.

f Humility, Prov.
22:4.

g Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:
10.

49

h Mark 9:38, 39.

i John, Mark 1:19.

Master, I ^mbeseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a ⁿspirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy ^odisciples to cast him out; and ^pthey could not.

41 And Jē'sus answering said, O ^{p, q}faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the ⁿdevil threw him down, and tare *him*. And Jē'sus rebuked the unclean spirit, and ^{r, s}healed him again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all ^eamazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jē'sus did, he said unto his ^odisciples,

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for ^uthe Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ ^vThen there arose a reasoning among ^{a, w}them, ^{x, y, z}which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jē'sus, ^aperceiving the thought of their heart, took a ^bchild, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, ^cWho-soever shall receive this ^bchild in my name ^areceiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me ^ereceiveth him that sent me: for he that is ⁱleast among you all, ^othe same shall be great.

49 ^hAnd ⁱJōhn answered and

said, Master, we saw one casting out ⁱdevils in thy name; and we ^{k, l}forbad him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jē'sus said unto him, ^{m, n}Forbid *him* not: for he that is not against ^rus is for us.

51 ¶ ^oAnd it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, ^{p, q}he steadfastly set his face to go to ^rJē-ru'sā-lēm,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the ^sSā-mār'i-tanṣ, to make ready for him.

53 And they ^{*}did not receive ^thim, because his face was as though he would go to ^rJē-ru'sā-lēm.

54 And when his ^udisciples ^vJāmeṣ and ⁱJōhn saw *this*, they ^{w, x, y}said, Lord, ^zwilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, ⁸even as ^Ē-h'as did?

55 But he turned, and ^arebuked them, ^aand said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

56 ¹⁰For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but ^bto ^csave *them*. And they went to another village.

57 ¶ ^aAnd it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain ^{man} ^esaid unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jē'sus said unto him, ⁱFoxes have holes, and ^obirds of the air ^{have} nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

59 And he said unto another, ^{h, i}Follow me. But he ^{j, k}said, Lord, ^lsuffer me first to go and bury my father.

i Call, personal, Phil. 3:14. *i* Matt. 8:21. *22. l Excuses, for release from duty*, Luke 14:18. *l Procrastination*, Acts 24:25.

ward a Levite, Judg. 19:15. *Nabal, toward David*, 1 Sam. 25:10-17. *Samaritans, toward Jesus*, Luke 9:53. See footnote, HOSPITALITY, Rom. 12:13.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

i Demons, Matt.
4:24.

k Intolerance, exemplified, Num.
11:28.

l Bigotry, instances of, Isa. 65:5.

50

m Toleration, Mic.
4:4.

n Catholicity, inculcated, Eph.
2:14.

7 R. V. you is for you.

51

o John 7:2-11.

p Jesus, death of, voluntary, Matt.
1:21.

q Jesus, zeal of,
Matt. 1:21.

r Jerusalem, Judg.
19:10.

52

s Samaria, Isa.
7:9.

53

t Jesus, rejected,
Matt. 1:21.

54

u Apostles, Luke
6:13.

v James, Luke
5:10.

w Presumption,
Psa. 19:13.

x Rashness, 2 Sam.
6:7.

y Zeal, without knowledge, 2 Cor.
7:11.

z Revenge, Ezek.
25:15.

S R. V. omits even as Elias did?

55

a Retaliation, malicious, forbidden,
Deut. 19:19.

9 R. V. omits the rest of this verse.

56

b Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.

c Jesus, savior,
Matt. 1:21.

10 R. V. omits all of this verse except And they went to another village.

57

d Matt. 8:19-22.

e Zeal, without knowledge, 2 Cor.
7:11.

58

f For, Psa. 63:10.

g Birds, Eccl.
12:14.

59

h Decision, injunctions concerning,
Isa. 50:7.

* **INHOSPITABLENESS.** Instances of: Toward the Israelites: *Edom*, Num. 20:18-21; *Sihon*, Num. 21:22, 23; *Ammonites and Moabites*, Deut. 23:3-6. *Men of Gibeah*, to-

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10.6.

60
m Preaching, Matt.
9:35.
n Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

62
o Backsliders, de-
scribed, Jer.
3:22.

60 Jē'sus said unto him, Let
the dead bury their dead: but go
thou and ^mpreach the ⁿkingdom
of God.

61 And another also said, Lord,
I will follow thee; but let me
first go bid them farewell, which
are at home at my house.

62 And Jē'sus said unto him,
No man, having put his hand to
the plough, and ^olooking back,
is fit for the ⁿkingdom of God.

CHAPTER 10

*Jesus sends forth the seventy. 2 His
charge to them. 17 The seventy return.
21 Jesus rejoices in spirit. 23 The dis-
ciples' privilege. 25 A lawyer questions
Jesus. 30 The parable of the good Sa-
maritan. 38 Martha and Mary.*

1
a Seventy, v. 17;
Num. 11:16.
b Disciples, the
seventy sent forth,
Matt. 9:14.
c Minister, call of,
Rom. 15:16.

2
d Harvest, figura-
tive, Ex. 34:21.
e Prayer, enjoined,
Acts 6:4.
f Minister, charge
delivered to, Rom.
15:16.

3
g Righteous, de-
scribed, Psa.
64:10.
h Wicked, de-
scribed, Psa. 73:3.

4
i 2 Kin. 4:29.

5
j Salutations,
Luke 1:44.

6
1 R. V. a
2 R. V. him:

7
k Church, duty of,
to ministers,
Matt. 16:18.
l Minister, hospita-
lity to, Rom.
15:16.
m Guest, rules for
conduct of, Zeph.
1:7.
n Employee, rights
of, Deut. 24:14.
o Servant, Jer.
2:14.
p Wages, Gen.
31:7.

AFTER these things the Lord
appointed other ^{a, b, c}seventy
also, and sent them two and two
before his face into every city
and place, whither he himself
would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them,
The ^aharvest truly *is* great, but
the labourers *are* few: ^{e, f}pray ye
therefore the Lord of the har-
vest, that he would send forth
labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, I
send you forth as ^glambs among
^hwolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor
scrip, nor shoes: and ⁱsalute no
man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye
enter, first say, ^jPeace be to this
house.

6 And if ^kthe son of peace be
there, your peace shall rest upon
^lit: if not, it shall turn to you
again.

7 And ^{k, l}in the same house re-
main, ^meating and drinking such
things as they give: for the ^{n, o}la-
bourer is worthy of his ^phire. Go
not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye

enter, and ^kthey ^lreceive you,
^meat such things as are set be-
fore you:

9 And heal the ^qsick that are
therein, and ^rsay unto them,
^sThe ^tkingdom of God is come
nigh unto you.

10 But ^uinto whatsoever city ye
enter, and they ^vreceive you not,
go your ways out into the streets
of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your
city, which cleaveth on us, we do
wipe off against you: notwith-
standing be ye sure of this, that
^sthe ^tkingdom of God is come
nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that
^{u, w}it shall be more tolerable in
^xthat day for ^ySōd'om, than for
that city.

13 ^{z, a}Woe unto thee, ^bChō-rā'-
zin! woe unto thee, ^cBēth-sā'ī-dā!
for if the mighty works had been
done in ^dTyre and ^eSī'dōn, which
have been done in you, they had
a great while ago ^frepented, sit-
ting in ^gsackcloth and ^hashes.

14 But ⁱit shall be more toler-
able for ^dTyre and ^eSī'dōn at the
^jjudgment, ^kthan for you.

15 And thou, ^mCā-pēr'na-ūm,
which art exalted to heaven,
shalt be ⁿthrust down ^oto hell.

16 He that heareth you heareth
me; and he that despiseth
you ^{q, r}despiseth me; and he that
despiseth me despiseth him that
sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned
again with ^sjoy, ^tsaying, Lord,
even the ^udevils are ^vsubject un-
to us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I
beheld ^wSā'tan as ^xlightning fall
from heaven.

q Jesus, rejected, Matt. 1:21. *r* Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.
s Joy, instances of, Psa. 5:11. *t* Boasting, instances of, Prov. 25:14. *u* Demons, Matt. 4:24. *v* Miracles, of the disciples, Luke 23:8.

18 *w* Satan, Matt. 4:10. *x* Lightning, Job 28:26.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10.6.

9
q Disease, healing
of, by the seventy,
Ex. 15:26.
r Preaching, Matt.
9:35.
s Opportunity,
Gal. 6:10.
t Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

10
u Responsibility,
according to priv-
ilege, Ezek. 18:
20.
v Opportunity, lost,
Gal. 6:10.

12
w Judgment, ac-
cording to oppor-
tunity and works,
2 Pet. 3:7.
x Judgment, the
general, 2 Pet.
3:7.
y Sodom, Gen.
13:10.

13
z Matt. 11:21-23.

a Impenitence,
Rom. 2:5.
b Matt. 11:21.
c Bethsaida, John
1:44.
d Tyre, Josh. 19:29.
e Or, Zidon, Ezek.
28:21.
f Repentance,
Mark 1:4.
g Sackcloth, Isa.
15:3.
h Ashes, Num.
19:9.

14
i Responsibility,
according to priv-
ilege, Ezek. 18:
20.
j Judgment, the
general, 2 Pet.
3:7.
k Opportunity,
Gal. 6:10.

15
l Matt. 11:23.
m Capernaum,
prophecy against,
Luke 4:31.
n Wicked, punish-
ment of, Psa.
73:3.
o Hell, Mark 9:43.
3 R. V. unto
Hades.

16
p Matt. 10:40;
John 13:20.

10:7; Jas. 5:4; of servants must not be oppressive, Deut. 24:14, 15.
Paul, an example in, 2 Thess. 3:8-13.
See footnotes: CAPITAL AND LABOR, Matt. 21:33. EMPLOYEE, Deut. 24:14; MASTER, Col. 4:1.

* LABOR. Sleep of the laborer sweet, Eccl. 5:12. Enjoined, Gen. 3:19; Ex. 20:9-11; 23:12; 34:21; Luke 13:14; Acts 20:35; Eph. 4:28; 1 Thess. 4:11; 2 Thess. 3:10-12.
Compensation for, Lev. 19:13; Deut. 25:4; 1 Cor. 9:9; 1 Tim. 5:18; Jer. 22:13; Mal. 3:5; Matt. 20:1-15; Luke

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/77pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usefndp

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

19

y *Jesus, power of*,
Matt. 1:21.
z *Minister, prom-
ises to*, Rom. 15:
16.

a *Serpent*, Num.
21:6.

4 R. V. authority

20

b *Righteous, prom-
ises to*, Psa. 64:
10.

c *Book, figurative*,
139:16.

d *Heaven, the fut-
ure home of the
righteous*, Luke
18:22.

21

e Matt. 11:25-27.

f *God, fatherhood*,
of, Gen. 2:2.

g *God, sovereign*,
Gen. 2:2.

h *Wisdom, worldly*,
Prov. 2:2.

i *Babes*, Psa. 8:2.

j *Humility*, Prov.
22:4.

5 R. V. the Holy
Spirit.

22

k *Jesus, king*,
Matt. 1:21.

l *Jesus, divinity*
of, Matt. 1:21.

m *Jesus, omnis-
cience of*, Matt.
1:21.

23

n *Disciples*, Matt.
9:14.

o *Eye, figurative*,
Matt. 6:22.

p *Wisdom, spirit-
ual*, Prov. 2:2.

q *Gospel*, Mark
13:10.

24

r *Messianic Hope*,
Gen. 49:10.

s *Spiritual Desire*,
Psa. 42:1.

25

t Matt. 22:34-40;
Mark 12:28-34

u *Lawyer*, Matt.
22:35.

v *Life, everlasting*,
Eccl. 8:15.

26

w *Law, of Moses*,
Deut. 33:2.

27 *x* *Commandment, enjoining love to God*, Deut. 8:2. *y* Deut. 6:5. *z* *Love, for God*, 1 John 4:19.—*a* *Duty, of man to God*, Eccl. 12:13.

† **SCORPION.** A venomous reptile common in the wilderness through which the children of Israel journeyed, Deut. 8:15. Power over, given to the seventy, Luke 10:19. Unfit for food, Luke 11:12. Sting of, in the tail, Rev. 9:10.

Figurative: Of enemies, Ezek. 2:6. Of cruelty, 1 Kin. 12:11, 14; 2 Chr. 10:11, 14.

† **NEIGHBOR.** Duty to, defined in Golden Rule, Matt. 7:12. Love worketh no ill to, Rom. 13:10. Love for, enjoined, Lev. 19:18; Matt. 19:19; 22:39; Mark 12:31-33; Luke 10:25-

19 Behold, ^uI give unto you ⁴power to tread on ^aserpents and [†]scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because ^byour names are ^cwritten in ^dheaven.

21 ¶ ^eIn that hour Jē'sus rejoiced in ⁵spirit, and said, I thank thee, O ^fFather, ^gLord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the ^hwise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto ^{i,j}babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to ^kme of my ^lFather: and no man knoweth who the ^lSon is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the ^mSon, and *he* to whom the Son will reveal *him*.

23 ¶ And he turned him unto *his* ⁿdisciples, and said privately, Blessed *are* the ^oeyes which ^psee the ^qthings that ye see:

24 ^rFor I tell you, that many prophets and kings have ^sdesired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen *them*; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard *them*.

25 ¶ ^tAnd, behold, a certain ^ulawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal ^vlife?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the ^wlaw? how readeest thou?

27 And he answering said, ^xThou shalt ^zlove the Lord

thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and ^{b,c,d,e,f}thy [†]neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this ^gdo, and ^hthou shalt live.

29 But ⁱhe, willing to justify himself, said unto Jē'sus, And who is my [†]neighbour?

30 And Jē'sus answering ^jsaid, A certain *man* went down from ^kJē-ru'sā-lēm to ^lJēr'ī-chō, and fell among ^mthieves, which ⁿstripped ^ohim of his raiment, and wounded *him*, and departed, leaving *him* half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain ^ppriest that way: ^qand when he saw ^ohim, he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a ^rLe'vite, when he was at the place, ^qcame and looked on ^ohim, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain ^sSā-mār'ī-tan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw ^ohim, he had ^tcompassion on *him*,

34 And ^uwent to *him*, and bound up his ^vwounds, ^wpouring in ^voil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two ^xpence, and ^ygave *them* to the host, and ^osaid unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was [†]neighbour unto ^ohim that fell among the ^mthieves?

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

b *Commandment, enjoining love for man*, Deut. 8:2.

c *Royal Law*, Jas. 2:8.

d *Love, of man for man*, 1 John 4:7.

e *Duty, of man to man*, Eccl. 12:13.

f *Altruism*, Acts 20:35.

28

g *Works under the Law*, Lev. 18:5.

h *Righteous, promises to*, Psa. 64:10.

29

i *Lawyer*, Matt. 22:35.

30

j *Parables, of Je-
sus*, Ezek. 30:49.

k *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.

l *Jericho*, Num. 22:1.

m *Thieves*, Deut. 24:7.

n *Robbery*, Ezek. 22:29.

o *Afflicted, help for*, vs. 30-37; Job 34:28.

31

p *Priest, corrupt*, Lev. 1:5.

q *Hypocrisy, in-
stances of*, Jas. 3:17.

32

r *Levites*, Deut. 10:8.

33

s *Samaria*, Isa. 7:9.

t *Poor, kindness to*, Prov. 21:13.

34

u Isa. 1:6.

v *Anointing, the sick*, Deut. 28:40.

w *Medicine*, Prov. 17:22.

35

x *Penny*, Matt. 20:2.

y *Liberality, in-
stances of*, 1 Tim. 6:18.

37; Rom. 13:9, 10; Gal. 5:14; Jas. 2:8, 9. *Kindness to, enjoined*, Ex. 23:4, 5; Deut. 22:1-4; Isa. 58:6, 7; Gal. 6:10. *Charitableness toward, enjoined*, Rom. 15:2. *Benevolence toward, enjoined*, Prov. 3:28, 29. *Righteous treatment of, enjoined*, Zech. 8:16, 17. *Honesty toward, enjoined*, Lev. 19:13. *Kindness to, rewarded*, Isa. 58:8-14; Matt. 25:34-46. *Righteous treatment of, rewarded*, Psa. 15:1-3. *False witness against, forbidden*, Ex. 20:16; Lev. 19:16. *Hatred of, forbidden*, Lev. 19:17. *Oppression of, denounced*, Jer. 22:13. *Penalty for violation of the rights of*, Lev. 6:2-5.

A. D. 32
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

37

z Mercy, Deut.
5:10.

*a Duty, of man to
man, Eccl. 12:13.*

38

b Bethany, John
11:18.
*c Friendship, in-
stances of, Prov.*
22:24.
*d Hospitality, in-
stances of, Rom.*
12:13.

39

e Mary, John 11:2.
f Humility, Prov.
22:4.
g Love, for Jesus,
1 John 4:19.
h Feet, 2 Sam. 4:4.
*i Faith in Christ,
exemplified, John*
6:69.
6 R. V. the Lord's

40

j Anxiety, 1 Pet.
5:7.
*7 R. V. But the
Lord answered*
8 R. V. anxious

42

*k Women, good,
Prov. 31:10.*
*l Spiritual Desire,
exemplified, Psa.*
42:1.

A. D. 33

1

a Prayers of Jesus,
Luke 5:16.

37 And he said, He that shewed
mercy on him. Then said Jē-
sus unto him, Go, and do thou
likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as
they went, that he entered into
a certain village: and a certain
woman named Mär'thā received
him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called
Mār'ry, which also sat at Jē-
sus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Mär'thā was cumbered
about much serving, and
came to him, and said, Lord,
dost thou not care that my sister
hath left me to serve alone? bid
her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jēsus answered and
said unto her, Mär'thā, Mär'-
thā, thou art careful and trou-
bled about many things:

42 But one thing is needful: and
Mār'ry hath chosen that good
part, which shall not be taken
away from her.

CHAPTER 11

Jesus teaches his disciples to pray. 5 The efficacy of prayer. 14 He heals a dumb man possessed with a devil; 17 and reproves those who ascribe his power to Beelzebub. 29 The sign of Jonas. 33 A candle is not to be put under a bushel. 37 Jesus dines with one of the Pharisees, and denounces woes upon them. 49 The blood of all the prophets to come upon this generation.

AND it came to pass, that, as
he was praying in a cer-
tain place, when he ceased, one

of his disciples said unto him,
Lord, teach us to pray, as Jōhn
also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them,
When ye pray, say, Our Father
which art in heaven, Hal-
lowed be thy name. Thy king-
dom come. Thy will be done,
as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily
bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for
we also forgive every one that is
indebted to us. And lead us not
into temptation; but deliver us
from evil.

5 And he said unto them,
Which of you shall have a friend,
and shall go unto him at mid-
night, and say unto him, Friend,
lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine in his
journey is come to me, and I
have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall an-
swer and say, Trouble me not:
the door is now shut, and my
children are with me in bed; I
cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he
will not rise and give him, be-
cause he is his friend, yet be-
cause of his importunity he will
rise and give him as many as he
needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask,
and it shall be given you;

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

b Disciples, Matt.
9:14.
c John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.

2

d Matt. 6:9-13
e Prayer, the Lord's
prayer, Acts 6:4.
f God, fatherhood
of, Gen. 2:2.

g Heaven, God's
dwelling place,
Luke 18:22.

h God, name of,
to be revered,
Gen. 2:2.

i God, sovereign,
Gen. 2:2.

j Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

k Will of God, the
supreme rule of
duty, Mark 3:35.

1 R. V. And he
said unto them,
When ye pray,
say, Father,
Hallowed be thy
name. Thy king-
dom come.

3

l Temporal Bless-
ings, from God,
Psa. 103:2.

4

m Sin, forgiveness
of, Rom. 5:12.

n Forgiveness,
Matt. 18:21.

2 R. V. bring us
3 R. V. omits the
rest of this verse.

5

o Parables, of Je-
sus, Ezek. 20:49.

9

p Matt. 7:7-11.

q Prayer, answer to
promised, Acts
6:4.

r Promise, to the
righteous, of an-
swer to prayer,
2 Cor. 1:20.

*s Righteous, prom-
ises to, Psa. 64:*
10.

¶ **MARTHA.** *Sister of Mary and Lazarus, John 11:1. Ministers to Jesus, Luke 10:38-42; John 12:2. Beloved by Jesus, John 11:5.*

* **TEMPTATION,** *Prov. 12:26; Rom. 8:35-39. Called snares of death, Prov. 13:14; 14:27.*

Way of escape from, 1 Cor. 10:13. Christ succors in, Heb. 2:18; 4:15; Rev. 3:10. The Lord delivers from, 2 Pet. 2:9. To be avoided, Matt. 18:8, 9 (with 5:29, 30); Mark 9:43-48.

Benefits of, *Jas. 1:2-4, 12; 1 Pet. 1:6, 7.*

Design of: *A test, Psa. 119:101, 110; Zech. 13:9; 1 Pet. 1:6, 7; 4:12. A test, of fidelity, Deut. 13:1-3; 2 Chr. 32:31; Job 1:8-22; 2:3-10; of obedience, Gen. 22:1-14; Deut. 8:2, 5; Heb. 11:17.*

Leading into: *To be avoided, Matt. 18:6, 7; Mark 9:42; Luke 17:1; Rom. 14:13, 15, 21; 1 Cor. 7:5; 8:9-13; 10:28-32. Prayer against being led into, Matt. 6:13; 26:41; Mark 14:38; Luke 22:40, 46.*

INSTANCES OF LEADING OTHERS INTO: *Abraham, of Pharaoh, Gen. 12:18, 19; of Abimelech, Gen. 20:9. Rebekah, of Jacob, Gen. 27:16-14. Balak, of Balaam, Num. 22:5-7, 16, 17; 23:11-13, 25-27. Eli's sons, of Israel, 1 Sam. 2:24, 25. Gideon, of Israel, Judg. 8:27. The old prophet of Bethel, of the prophet of Judah, 1 Kin. 13:15-19. Jeroboam, of Israel, 1 Kin. 15:30, 34.*

Resistance to: *Enjoined, Deut. 7:25, 26; Prov. 1:10-19;*

4:14, 15; 5:3, 8; Matt. 26:41; Mark 14:37, 38; Rom. 12:21; Eph. 6:11, 13-17; Jas. 4:7; 1 Pet. 5:8, 9.

Rewards to those who resist, Isa. 33:15, 16; Jas. 1:12.

INSTANCES OF THOSE WHO RESISTED: *Joseph, Gen. 39:7-12. Balaam, Num. 22:7-18, 38; 23:7-12, 18-24. David, 1 Sam. 26:5-25. Rechabites, Jer. 35:5-9. Nehemiah, Neh. 4:9. Job, Job 31:1, 5-17, 19-34, 38-40. Jesus, Matt. 4:1-11; 26:38-42; Luke 4:1-13; Heb. 4:15; 12:3, 4.*

Sources of: *Cherished pleasures, Matt. 5:29, 30; 18:7-9; Mark 9:43-48. Evil company, Ex. 34:12-16; Prov. 2:10-16. Harlots and carnal desires, Prov. 5:1-20; 6:24-29; 7:1-27; 9:15-18; Eccl. 7:26. Carnal desires, Rom. 7:5; Gal. 5:17; Jas. 1:13-15; 2 Pet. 2:18; 1 John 2:16, 17. False teachers, Matt. 18:6, 7; Luke 17:1; 1 John 2:26; 4:1-3; Rev. 2:20. Persecutions, John 16:1, 2. Prosperity, Deut. 8:10-17; Luke 12:16-21. Riches, Matt. 19:16-24; Mark 10:17-30; 1 Tim. 6:9, 10. Cares, riches and pleasures, Matt. 13:22; Luke 8:13, 14; 21:34-38.*

Satan, Gen. 3:1-5; 1 Chr. 21:1; Mark 4:15, 17; Luke 22:3, 31, 32; 2 Cor. 2:11; 11:3, 14, 15; 12:7; Eph. 4:27; 6:11, 13-17; 1 Thess. 3:5; 1 Tim. 5:15; Jas. 4:7; 1 Pet. 5:8, 9; Rev. 12:10, 11, 17.

Warnings against yielding to, Ex. 34:12-16; Deut. 8:11-20; Prov. 2:10-16; 5:1-21; 6:27, 28; 7:1-27; 9:15-18;

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/v7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_usefepd

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

t Seekers, Isa. 55:6.

11

u Father, Psa.
27:10.

12

v Scorpion, Luke
10:19.

13

w Parents, 2 Cor.
12:14.

x God, fatherhood
of, Gen. 2:2.

y Holy Spirit, Acts
1:2.

14

z Matt. 12:22-24.

a Miracles of Je-
sus, Luke 23:8.

b Demons, posses-
sion by, Matt.
4:24.

15

c Matt. 12:24-30;
Mark 3:22-27.

d False Accusation,
2 Tim. 3:3.

e Scoffing, Hab.
1:10.

f Persecution of
Jesus, John 15:
20.

g Beelzebub, Matt.
10:25.

h Satan, Matt.
4:10.

16

i Matt. 12:38.

17

j Jesus, omnis-
cience of, Matt.
1:21.

k Strife, Prov.
20:3.

'seek, and ^qye shall find; knock,
and ^{r,s}it shall be opened unto
you.

10 ^{r,s}For every one that ^qasketh
receiveth; and ^hhe that seeketh
findeth; and to him that knock-
eth it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of
any of you that is a ^ufather,
will he give him a stone? or if *he*
ask a fish, will he for a fish give
him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg,
will he offer him a ^vscorpion?

13 If ^wye then, being evil, know
how to give good gifts unto your
children: ^qhow much more shall
your heavenly ^zFather give the
^yHoly Spirit to them that ask
him?

14 ¶ ^zAnd he was ^acasting out a
^bdevil, and it was dumb. And it
came to pass, when the devil was
gone out, the dumb spake; and
the people wondered.

15 But ^csome of them ^{d,e}said,
He casteth out devils through
^{g,h}Bē-ēl'ze-büb the chief of the
devils.

16 ⁱAnd others, tempting *him*,
sought of him a sign from
heaven.

17 But he, ^jknowing their
thoughts, said unto them, Every
kingdom ^kdivided against itself
is brought to desolation; and a
house *divided* against a house
falleth.

18 If ^lSā'tan also be divided
against himself, how shall his
kingdom stand? because ye ^asay
that I cast out devils through
^gBē-ēl'ze-büb.

19 And if I by ^gBē-ēl'ze-büb
cast out devils, by whom do your
sons cast *them* out? therefore
shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of
^lGod ^acast out ^bdevils, no doubt
the ^mkingdom of God is come
upon you.

21 When ^{4a}a strong man armed
keepeth his palace, his goods are
in peace:

22 But when a stronger than
he shall come upon him, and
overcome him, he taketh from
him all his armour wherein he
trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 ⁿHe that is not with me is
against me: and he that gather-
eth not with me scattereth.

24 When the ^{b,o}unclean spirit is
gone out of a man, he walketh
through dry places, seeking rest;
and finding none, he saith, I will
return unto my house whence I
came out.

25 And when he cometh, he
findeth *it* swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh
to him seven other spirits more
wicked than himself; and they
enter in, and dwell there: and
the ^plast *state* of that ^qman is
worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as
he spake these things, a certain
woman of the company lifted
up her voice, and said unto him,
Blessed *is* the womb that bare
thee, and the paps which thou
hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea rather,
^{r,s}blessed *are* they that hear the
^{t,u}word of God, and ^{v,w}keep it.

29 ¶ And when the people were
gathered thick together, he be-
gan to say, This is an evil gen-
eration: they seek a ^xsign; and
there shall no sign be given it,
but the sign of ^yJō'nas the
prophet.

30 For as ^yJō'nas was a ^zsign unto

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

20

l God, power of,
Gen. 2:2.

m Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

21

4 R. V. the strong
man fully armed
guardeth his own
court,

23

n Matt. 12:30.

24

o Matt. 12:43-45.

26

p *Apostasy*, Acts
1:25.

q *Backsliders*, Jer.
3:22.

28

r *Righteous, prom-*
ises to, Psa. 64:
10.

s *Blessings, contin-*
gent upon obedi-
ence, Deut. 11:26.

t *Word of God*,
Psa. 119:9.

u *Doctrines of Je-*
sus, John 7:16.

v *Obedience*, Heb.
5:8.

w *Doer of the Word*,
Jas. 1:22.

29

x *Sign*, Mark 8:11.

y *Or, Jonah*, Jonah
1:1.

Ecc. 7:26; Jer. 2:25; Matt. 26:31, 41; Mark 14:37, 38; Luke
21:34-36; 1 Cor. 16:13; Eph. 6:11, 13-17; Heb. 12:3, 4; 1 Pet.
4:7; 5:8, 9; 2 Pet. 3:17; Rev. 3:2, 3.

Yielding to: INSTANCES OF: *Adam and Eve*, Gen. 3:
1-19. *Sarah*, to lie, Gen. 18:13-15. *Isaac*, to lie, Gen. 26:7.
Jacob, to defraud *Esau*, Gen. 27:6-14, 18-29. *Balaam*, Num.
22:15-22; 2 Pet. 2:15. *Achan*, Josh. 7:21. *David*, to commit

adultery, 2 Sam. 11:2-5; *to number Israel*, 1 Chr. 21. *Solomon*,
to become an idolater through the influences of his wives 1 Kin.
11:4; Neh. 13:26. *The prophet of Judah*, 1 Kin. 13:11-19.
Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 20:12-20; Isa. 39:1-7. *Peter*, Matt. 26:69-
74; Mark 14:67-71; Luke 22:55-60.

Of Jesus, Luke 22:28. *In all points as we are*, Heb. 4:15.
By the devil, Matt. 4:1-11; Mark 1:12, 13; Luke 4:1-13.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

30

z *Nineveh*, Jonah 1:2.

a *Responsibility, according to privilege*, Ezek. 18:20.

b *Jesus, humanity of*, Matt. 1:21.

31

c *Judgment, according to opportunity and works*, 2 Pet. 3:7.

d *Sheba*, 1 Kin. 10:1.

e *Judgment, the general*, 2 Pet. 3:7.

f *Wisdom, worldly*, Prov. 2:2.

g *Solomon*, 2 Sam. 12:24.

h *Jesus, perfections of*, Matt. 1:21.

32

i *Or, Nineveh*, Jonah 1:2.

j *Repentance*, Mark 1:4.

k *Conviction of Sin, instances of*, John 16:8.

l *Preaching*, Matt. 9:35.

m *Or, Jonah*, Jonah 1:1.

33

n *Matt. 5:15; Mark 4:21; Luke 8:16.*

o *Parables, of Jesus*, Ezek. 20:49.

p *Influence, good*, 1 Cor. 7:14.

q *Lamp*, Ex. 27:20.

34

r *Matt. 6:22, 23.*

s *Light, figurative*, Matt. 5:14.

t *Conscience, faithful*, Acts 23:1.

u *Wisdom, spiritual*, Prov. 2:2.

v *Conscience, corrupt*, Acts 23:1.

w *Spiritual Blindness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.

5 *R. V. lamp*

35

x *Watchfulness, over conscience*, enjoined, Matt. 24:42.

y *Self-examination*, 2 Cor. 13:5.

36

z *Spiritual Understanding*, Luke 8:8.

37

a *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

b *Hospitality, instances of*, Rom. 12:13.

c *Self-righteousness*, Luke 18:11.

d *Ceremonial Washings*, Ex. 19:10.

e *Purification*, Num. 19:19.

f *Reproof, faithfulness in*, Prov. 17:10.

g *Satire*, 1 Sam. 2:3. **h* *Hypocrisy, rebuked by Jesus*, Jas. 3:17.

the *z*Nin'e-vites,^aso shall also the *b*Son of man be to this generation.

31 *c*The *d*queen of the south shall rise up in the *e*judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the *f*wisdom of *g*Söl'o-mon; and, behold, *h*a greater than Söl'o-mon *is* here.

32 The men of *i*Nin'e-ve shall rise up in the *e*judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they *j,k*repented at the *l*preaching of *m*Jō'nas; and, behold, *h*a greater than Jō'nas *is* here.

33 *n,o*No man, when he hath lighted a *p,a*candle, putteth *it* in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 *r*The *s*light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine *t*eye is single, thy whole body also is *u*full of *v*light; but when *w*thine *v*eye is evil, thy body also *is* full of *w*darkness.

35 *x,v*Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore *be* full of *z*light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain *a*Phār'ī-see *b*besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the *i*Phār'ī-see saw *it*, he *c*marvelled that he had not first *d,e*washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord *f*said unto him, *g*Now do ye *a*Phār'ī-see*z* *h*make clean the outside of the

cup and the platter; but your *i*inward part is full of *b,j*ravening and wickedness.

40 *Ye* *k*fools, did not he that *l*made that which is without make that which is within also?

41 *l*But rather *m,n*give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 *l*But woe unto you, *a*Phār'ī-see*z*! for ye *o*tithe *p*mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the *q*love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 *l*Woe unto you, *a*Phār'ī-see*z*! *r,s*for ye love the *s*uppermost seats in the *t*synagogues, and *u*greetings in the markets.

44 *l*Woe unto you, *q,v*scribes and *a*Phār'ī-see*z*, *h*hypocrites! for ye are as *w*graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware of *them*.

45 Then answered one of the *x*lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, *ye* *x*lawyers! for *y*ye lade men with *l*burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 Woe unto you! for *z*ye build the sepulchres of the *a*prophets, and your fathers *b,c*killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed *b,c*killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, *d,e* *l*I will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they shall *b*slay and *c*persecute:

50 *l*That the blood of all the prophets, which was *b*shed from

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

i *Heart, unregenerate*, Psa. 44:21.

j *Extortion*, Isa. 16:4.

6 *R. V. extortion*

40

k *Fool*, Prov. 18:2.

l *God, creator*, Gen. 2:2.

41

m *Liberality, enjoined*, 1 Tim. 6:18.

n *Poor, duty to*, Prov. 21:13.

7 *R. V. Howbeit give for alms those things which are within;*

42

o *Tithes*, Num. 18:24.

p *Matt. 23:23.*

q *Love, for God*, 1 John 4:19.

43

r *Ambition, Jesus rebukes*, Hab. 2:5.

s *Pride, rebuked*, Prov. 16:18.

t *Synagogue*, Matt. 12:9.

u *Salutations*, Luke 1:44.

8 *R. V. chief*

44

v *Scribe*, 1 Kin. 4:3.

w *Burying Places*, Gen. 23:4.

9 *R. V. omits scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!*

45

x *Lawyer*, Matt. 22:35.

46

y *Minister, false and corrupt*, Rom. 15:16.

47

z *Satire*, 1 Sam. 2:3.

a *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2.

b *Martyrdom, of prophets*, Rev. 17:6.

c *Persecution, of the righteous*, John 15:20.

49

d *Matt. 23:34-46.*

e *Judgment, according to opportunity and works*, 2 Pet. 3:7.

↑ **BURDEN. Figurative**, Psa. 55:22; Matt. 11:30; Gal. 6:2, 5. *Of oppression*, Isa. 58:6; Matt. 23:4; Luke 11:46.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

51

- f *Abel*, Gen. 4:2.
- g *Matt.* 23:35.
- h *Altar*, Gen. 8:20.
- i *Temple, Solomon's*, 1 Kin. 6:17.
- 10 R. V. *sanctuary*:

52

- j *Reproof, faithfulness in*, Prov. 17:10.
- k *Lawyer*, Matt. 22:35.
- l *Minister, false and corrupt*, Rom. 15:16.
- m *Spiritual Blindness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.
- n *Stumbling, figurative*, Isa. 8:14.

53

- o *Scribe*, 1 Kin. 4:3.
- p *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

54

- q *Malice, instances of*, Eph. 4:31.
- 11 R. V. *omits the rest of this verse.*

the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of ¹Abel unto the blood of ²Zach-a-ri³'as, which perished between the ⁴altar and the ⁵temple: verily I say unto you, ⁶It shall be required of this generation.

52 ¹Woe unto you, ²lawyers! for ³ye have taken away the key of ⁴knowledge: ye ⁵entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye ⁶hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the ¹scribes and the ²Phar³'i-sees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

54 ¹Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, ²that they might accuse him.

CHAPTER 12

Jesus warns his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees. 4 They must not fear man. 10 Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost. 13 The people warned against covetousness. 16 The parable of the rich man who would build greater barns. 22 Anxiety about worldly things forbidden. 31 The kingdom of God to be first sought. 35 The duty of watchfulness. 49 The coming of Jesus an occasion of division. 54 The signs of the times to be regarded.

- 1**
- a *Popularity of Jesus*, John 6:15.
- b *Disciples*, Matt. 9:14.
- c *Matt.* 16:5-12; Mark 8:14-21.
- d *Commandment, admonishing against hypocrisy*, Deut. 8:2.
- e *Hypocrisy, warnings against*, Jas. 3:17.
- f *Leaven, figurative*, Lev. 23:17.
- g *Influence, evil*, 1 Cor. 7:14.
- h *Pharisees, hypocrisy of*, Matt. 15:12.
- 2**
- i *Matt.* 10:26-33; Mark 4:22; Luke 8:17.
- j *Sin, known to God*, Rom. 5:12.

IN the mean time, when ¹there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his ²disciples first of all, ³*c, d, e* Beware ye of the ⁴leaven of the ⁵Phar⁶'i-sees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For ¹there is ²nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall

be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the ¹housetops.

4 And I say unto you my friends, ^{1, m}Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: ¹Fear ²him, which after he hath killed hath power to ³cast into ⁴hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 ^{7, s}Are not five ¹sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before ²God?

7 But ¹even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. ²Fear not therefore: ³ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, ^{1, w, x, y}Who-soever shall ²*^zconfess me before men, ^{3, b}him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that ¹denieth me before men shall be ²denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, ^{1, j}it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that ²blasphemeth against the ³Holy Ghost ⁴it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they ¹bring you unto the ²synagogues, and ³unto ⁴magistrates, and powers, ⁵take ye no ⁶thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

10 *e Sin, forgiveness of*, Rom. 5:12. *f Penitent, promises to*, Psa. 51:17. *g Blasphemy, against the Holy Spirit*, 2 Sam. 12:14. *h Holy Spirit, sin against*, Acts 1:2. *i Sin, unpardonable*, Rom. 5:12. **11** *j Persecution, of the righteous*, John 15:20. *k Synagogue*, Matt. 12:9. *l Magistrate*, Ezra 7:25. *m Commandment, forbidding anxiety*, Deut. 8:2. *n Anxiety*, 1 Pet. 5:7. 1 R. V. the rulers, and the authorities, be not anxious how or what ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

3
k *House, roof of*,
Esth. 8:1.

4
l *Commandment, enjoining fortitude under persecution*, Deut. 8:2.

m Courage, exhortations to, Deut. 31:7.

5
n *Fear of God (as some interpret)*, Acts 9:31.

o Satan (as some interpret), Matt. 4:10.

p Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

q Hell, Mark 9:43.

6
r *Matt.* 10:29-31.

s Afflictions, consolation in, Psa. 34:19.

t Birds, divine care of, Eccl. 12:4.

u God, providence of, Gen. 2:2.

7
v *Righteous, promises to*, Psa. 64:10.

8
w *Matt.* 10:32, 33.

x Decision, exhortation to, Isa. 50:7.

y Discipleship of Jesus, tests of, Matt. 10:32.

z Religious Testimony, 2 Thess. 1:10.

a Reward, a motive, to faithfulness, Matt. 5:12.

b Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

9
c *Jesus, rejected*, Matt. 1:21.

d Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

† **KNOWLEDGE.** *Is power*, Prov. 24:5. *A divine gift*, 1 Cor. 12:8. *Is pleasant*, Prov. 2:10. *Is of more value than gold*, Prov. 8:10. *Shall be increased*, Dan. 12:4.

The earth shall be full of, Isa. 11:9. *Fear of the Lord is the beginning of*, Prov. 1:7. *The priest's lips should keep*, Mal. 2:7. *Desire for*, 1 Kin. 3:9; Psa. 119:66; Prov. 2:12; 15:14; 18:15. *Key of*, Luke 11:52. *Rejected*, Hos. 4:6. See footnote, *Wisdom*, Prov. 2:2.

Of God, see footnote, *God, Knowledge of*, Gen. 2:2.

Of Jesus, see footnote, *JESUS, Knowledge of*, Matt. 1:21.

* **CONFESSION OF CHRIST.** *In baptism*, Acts 19:4.

5; Gal 3:27. *Unto salvation*, Rom. 10:9-11 (with Matt. 10:32; Luke 12:8).

Inspired by the Holy Spirit, 1 Cor. 12:3; 1 John 4:2, 3. *Fellowship with the Father through*, 1 John 2:23; 4:15.

Timid believers deterred from, John 12:42, 43. *Those refusing to make, rejected*, Matt. 10:33; Mark 8:38; Luke 12:9; 2 Tim. 2:12.

Enjoined, 2 Tim. 1:8. *Exemplified*, Matt. 3:11; 14:33; 16:16; John 6:69; 9:22-38; 11:27; Acts 8:35-37 (v. 37 is omitted in R. V.); 9:20; 18:5; Rom. 1:16.

Hypocritical, Matt. 7:21-23; Luke 13:26; 1 John 1:6; 2:4.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

12

o Promise, to the righteous, of divine guidance, 2 Cor. 1:20.
p Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.
q Holy Spirit, inspiration of, Acts 1:2.
r Inspiration, of the disciples, Job 32:8.
s Wisdom, spiritual, Prov. 2:2.

15

t Watchfulness, enjoined, Matt. 24:42.
u Commandment, warning against covetousness, Deut. 8:2.
v Covetousness, warnings against, Isa. 57:17.
w Riches, Eccl. 4:8.

16

x Parables, of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49.
y Rich, Jas. 5:1.

17

z Worldliness, instances of, 1 John 2:15.

18

a Barn, Prov. 3:10.

19

b Presumption, Psa. 19:13.
c False Confidence, Psa. 30:6.
d Riches, delusive, Eccl. 4:8.
e Sensuality, Jude 19.
f Appetite, Prov. 23:2.
g Wicked, happiness of, Psa. 73:3.

20

h Life, brevity and uncertainty of, Eccl. 8:15.
i Death, of the wicked, Num. 23:10.

21

j Selfishness, 2 Tim. 3:2.
k Righteousness, Psa. 15:2.

22

l Disciples, Matt. 9:14.
m Matt. 6:25-33.
n Commandment forbidding anxiety, vs. 22-32; Deut. 8:2.
o Faith, enjoined, Mark 11:22.
p Anxiety, 1 Pet. 5:7.
2 R. V. Be not anxious

12 For ^{o,p}the ^qHoly Ghost shall ^rteach you in the same hour ^swhat ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, ^uTake heed, and ^vbeware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the ^wabundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a ^xparable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain ^yrich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he ^zthought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: ^aI will pull down my ^bbarns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will ^bsay to my soul, Soul, ^cthou hast much ^dgoods laid up for many years; ^etake thine ease, ^feat, ^gdrink, and ^hbe merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou fool*, ^hthis night thy soul shall be ⁱrequired of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So ⁱis he that layeth up treasure ^jfor himself, and is not ^krich toward God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his ^ldisciples, Therefore I say unto you, ^{2,m,n,o}Take no ^pthought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat,

and the body *is more* than raiment.

24 Consider the ^qravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God ^{r,s}feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you ^swith taking ^pthought can add to his stature one ^tcubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why ^utake ye ^pthought for the rest?

27 Consider the ^vlilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that ^wSöl'o-mon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so ^xclothe the ^wgrass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the ^xoven; how much more *will he* ^{r,s}clothe you, O ye of ^ylittle faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your ^zFather ^aknoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather ^bseek ye the ^ckingdom of God; and ^dall these things shall be added unto you.

32 ^eFear not, little ^fflock; for ^git is your Father's good pleasure to give you the ^hkingdom.

33 ^{h,i}Sell that ye have, and ^{j,k,l}give ^malms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, ⁿa ^otreasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 ^{o,p}Let your loins be girded about, and *your* lights burning;

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

24

q Raven, Job 38:41.
r God, providence of, Gen. 2:2.
s Temporal Blessings, from God, Psa. 103:2.

25

t Cubit, Ex. 36:9.
3 R. V. by being anxious

26

4 R. V. are ye anxious concerning

27

u Lily, Matt. 6:28.
v Solomon, 2 Sam. 12:24.

28

w Grass, Isa. 40:7.
x Oven, Ex. 8:3.
y Doubting, Rom. 14:23.

30

z God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

a God, knowledge of, Gen. 2:2.

31

b Commandment, enjoining seeking the kingdom of God, Deut. 8:2.

c Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.

d Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

32

e Faith, enjoined, Mark 11:22.
f Sheep, figurative, Deut. 32:14.

g Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

33

h Self-denial, Mark 8:34.

i Worldliness, admonitions against, 1 John 2:15.

j Commandment, enjoining liberality, Deut. 8:2.

k Liberality, 1 Tim. 6:18.

l Poor, duty to, Prov. 21:13.

m Alms, Matt. 6:2.

n Reward, a motto, to obedience, Matt. 5:12.

35

o Commandment, enjoining watchfulness, vs. 35-40; Deut. 8:2.

p Faithfulness, exhortations to, Luke 16:10.

† **TREASURE**, a thing of highly estimated value. *Money*, Gen. 42:25, 27, 28, 35; 43:23, with vs. 18, 21, 22. *Precious stones*, 1 Chr. 29:8. *Jesus forbids the hoarding of*, Matt. 6:19-21; 19:21; Luke 12:33.

Figurative: Of spiritual understanding, Matt. 13:52; Col. 2:3. Of the object of the affections, Matt. 6:19-21; Luke 12:34. Of knowledge of God, 2 Cor. 4:6, 7. Parable of, Matt. 13:44.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

36

q Parables, of
Jesus, Ezek.
20:49.

37

r Servant, figura-
tive, Jer. 2:14.

s Minister, faith-
ful, Rom. 15:16.

t Disciples, Matt.
9:14.

u Jesus, second
coming of, Matt.
1:21.

v Watchfulness,
Matt. 24:42.

w Obedience, re-
warded, Heb. 5:8.

38

x Night, divided
into watches,
Gen. 1:5.

39

y Matt. 24:43-45.
z R. V. master

41

z Peter, Mark 5:37.

a Parables, of
Jesus, Ezek.
20:49.

b Apostles, Luke
6:13.

c Disciples, Matt.
9:14.

42

d Matt. 24:45-51.

e Minister, charac-
ter and qualifi-
cations of, Rom.
15:16.

f Faithfulness, ex-
hortation to,
Luke 16:10.

g Steward, figura-
tive, Gen. 43:19.

h Promise, to the
faithful, 2 Cor.
1:20.

i Reward, a motive,
to faithfulness,
Matt. 5:12.

43

j Minister, faith-
ful, Rom. 15:16.

45

k Minister, false
and corrupt,
Rom. 15:16.

l Procrastination,
Acts 24:25.

m Cruelty, Psa.
27:12.

n Sensuality, Jude
19.

o Drunkenness,
Luke 21:34.

36 ^qAnd ye yourselves like unto men that ^twait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed are those ^{r, s, t}servants, whom the lord when he ^ucometh shall find ^vwatching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and ^wmake them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second ^xwatch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.

39 ^yAnd this know, that if the ^zgoodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ^zready also: for the Son of man ^ucometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 ¶ Then ^zPē'tēr said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this ^aparable unto ^bus, or even to ^call?

42 And the Lord said, ^{a, e}Who then is that ⁱfaithful and wise ^{c, o}steward, whom *his* lord ^{h, i}shall make ruler over his household, to give *them* *their* portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that ^{c, j}servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that ^{h, i}he will make ^{c, j}him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that ^{c, k}servant ⁱsay in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to ^mbeat the menservants and maidens, and to ⁿeat and drink, and to be ^odrunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh

not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will ^pcut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the ^qunbelievers.

47 And that servant, which ^{r, s}knew his lord's will, and ^tprepared not *himself*; neither did according to his will, shall be ^ubeaten with many stripes.

48 But he that ^{v, w}knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be ^{s, u}beaten with few stripes. For ^runto whomsoever much is given, ^xof him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 ¶ ^yI am come to send ^zfire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But ^aI have a ^{b, c}baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

51 ^aSuppose ye that I am come to give ^cpeace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather ⁱdivision:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 ^oThe father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 ¶ ^hAnd he said also to the people, When ye see a ^{i, j}cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a ^{j, k}shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south ^{i, l}wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye ^mhypocrites, ye can dis-

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

46

p Wicked, punish-
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

q Unbelievers,
1 Cor. 6:6.

47

r Opportunity, the
measure of re-
sponsibility, Gal.
6:10.

s Judgment, ac-
cording to oppor-
tunity and works,
1 Pet. 1:17.

t Sin, defined,
Rom. 5:12.

u Punishment, ac-
cording to deeds,
Lev. 26:41.

48

v Ignorance, sins
of, Acts 3:17.

w Spiritual Blind-
ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

x Responsibility,
according to priv-
ilege, Ezek.
18:20.

49

y Jesus, mission of,
Matt. 1:21.

z Fire, figurative,
Ex. 12:8.

50

a Jesus, zeal of,
Matt. 1:21.

b Jesus, death of,
voluntary, Matt.
1:21.

c Baptism, figura-
tive, Luke 20:4.

51

d Matt. 10:34, 35.

e Pence, Jer. 29:7.

f Strife, Prov.
20:3.

53

g Hostility to the
Righteous, Mic.
7:6.

54

h Matt. 16:1-4;
Mark 8:10-12.

i Sign, Mark 8:11.

j Meteorology,
Matt. 16:2.

k Rain, 2 Sam.
1:21.

55

l Wind, Job 37:17.

56

m Hypocrisy, Jas.
3:17.

† PREPAREDNESS, Matt. 24:44; 25:1-13; Mark 13:32-37; Luke 12:35-48; 19:41-44.
See footnote, FAITHFULNESS, Luke 16:10.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

57
n Uncharitableness,
Matt. 7:1.

58
o Magistrate, Ezra
7:25.
*p Litigation, to be
avoided*, Matt.
5:25.
*q Creditor, oppres-
sions by*, Deut.
15:2.
r Prison, Gen.
39:20.

1
a Galilee, Mark
6:21.
b Pilate, Matt.
27:2.

3
c Commandment,
enjoining repent-
ance, Deut. 8:2.
*d Reproof, faithful-
ness in*, Prov.
17:10.
*e Repentance, en-
joined*, Mark 1:4.
*f Wicked, punish-
ment of*, Psa.
73:3.

4
g Siloam, tower of,
John 9:11.
h Jerusalem, Judg.
19:10.

1 R. V. offenders

6
*i Parables, of Je-
sus*, Ezek. 20:49.
*j Vineyard, para-
bles of*, Isa. 1:8.
k Responsibility,
according to priv-
ilege, Ezek.
18:20.
l Righteousness,
fruits of, Psa.
15:2.
*m Church, backslid-
ing*, Matt. 16:18.
n Unfruitfulness,
Matt. 7:19.
o Unfaithfulness,
Luke 16:11.

cern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

CHAPTER 13

The slaughter of certain Galileans. 6 The parable of the barren fig tree. 10 Jesus heals an infirm woman. 18 The kingdom of God is like a grain of mustard seed; 20 and like leaven. 23 The strait gate. 41 Jesus' message to Herod. 34 His lamentation over Jerusalem.

THERE were present at that season some that told him of the Gal-ilæ'anş, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Gal-ilæ'anş were sinners above all the Gal-ilæ'anş, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay; but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Sil-lō'am fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in h-Jē-ru'sā-lēm?

5 I tell you, Nay; but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 ¶ And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jē'sus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jē'sus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Sā'tan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

7
*p God, longsuffer-
ing of*, Gen. 2:2.
q Probation, Rom.
5:4.
r Holy Spirit,
withdrawn from
incorrigible sin-
ners, Acts 1:2.
s Opportunity, lost,
Gal. 6:10.
*t Judgment, ac-
cording to oppor-
tunity and works*,
1 Pet. 1:17.

8
*u Jesus, mediation
of*, Matt. 1:21.
*v Intercession, ex-
emplified*, Jer.
27:18.

10
w Jesus, teacher,
Matt. 1:21.
*x Instruction, in
religion*, Prov.
23:23.
y Synagogue, Matt.
12:9.
*z Sabbath, religio-
us instruction on*,
Ex. 16:23.

11
a Afflictions, Psa.
34:19.

12
*b Jesus, compassion
of*, Matt. 1:21.

13
*c Miracles, of Je-
sus*, Luke 23:8.
*d Healing, by Je-
sus*, Acts 4:22.
e Glorifying God,
Luke 5:25.
*f Thankfulness, to
God*, Acts 24:3.

14
g Synagogue, Matt.
12:9.
h Sabbath, Ex.
16:23.
i Ex. 20:8, 9.
j Labor, Luke
10:7.

15
*k Reproof, faithful-
ness in*, Prov.
17:10.
l Hypocrisy, Jas.
3:17.
*m Animals, kind-
ness to*, Jer. 27:5.
*2 R. V. Ye hypo-
crites*,

16
n Abraham, Gen.
17:5.
o Satan, Matt.
4:10.
*p Afflictions, from
Satan*, Psa.
34:19.

¶ **COMPROMISE.** Before litigation, enjoined, Prov. 25: 8-10; Luke 12:58, 59; Matt. 5:25, 26.
* **FIG TREE**, Jas. 3:12. Leaves of, used for clothing, Gen. 3:7. Common, to Palestine, Num. 13:23; Deut. 8:8; to Egypt, Psa. 105:33.

Destroyed as a judgment, Amos 4:9. *Barren, cursed by Jesus*, Matt. 21:19, 20; Mark 11:12-14, 20, 21. *Parables of*, Judg. 9:10, 11; Luke 13:6-9; 21:29-31. *Figurative*, 1 Kin. 4:25; 2 Kin. 18:31 (with Isa. 36:16); Mic. 4:4. See footnote, FIG, Mark 11:13.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

17

q *Jesus, received*,
Matt. 1:21.

18

r *Parables, of Jesus*, Ezek. 20:49.

s *Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24.

19

t *Jesus, kingdom of, prophecies concerning*, Matt. 1:21.

u *Mustard Seed*
Matt. 13:31.

21

v *Leaven*, Lev. 23:17.

22

w *Jesus, teacher*,
Matt. 1:21.

x *Instruction, in religion*, Prov. 23:23.

y *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.

24

z Matt. 7:13.

a *Commandment, enjoining righteousness*, Deut. 8:2.

25

b *Opportunity, lost*, Gal. 6:10.

c *Door, figurative*, Deut. 11:20.

d *Delusion*, 2 Thess. 2:11.

e *Reprobates*, 1 Cor. 9:27.

26

f *Hypocrisy* Jas. 3:17.

27

g *Sin, separates from God*, Rom. 5:12.

h *Wicked, punishment of*, Psa. 73:3.

28

i *Sorrow, of the lost*, Matt. 13:42.

j *Gnashing of Teeth*, Job 16:9.

k *Abraham*, Gen. 17:5.

l *Isaac*, Gen. 21:3.

m *Jacob*, Gen. 27:11.

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and ^qall the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ Then ^rsaid he, Unto what is the ^skingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 ^s'Tis like a grain of ^umustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 ¶ And again he ^vsaid, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 ^s'Tis like ^vleaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 And he went through the cities and villages, ^wteaching, and journeying toward ^yJê-ru'-sâ-lêm.

23 ¶ Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ^z'Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath ^bshut to the ^cdoor, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, ^dsaying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know ^eyou not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to ^fsay, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; ^gdepart from me, all ye ^eworkers of iniquity.

28 There shall be ⁱweeping and ^jgnashing of teeth, when ye shall see ^kĀ-bră-hă-m, and ^lĪ-ša-ac, and ^mJă'-cob, and all the prophets, in

the ⁿkingdom of God, and you ^oyourselfes ^othrust out.

29 And ^othey shall come from the east, and ^pfrom the west, and from the north, and ^ofrom the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 ¶ The same day there came certain of the ^rPhăr'-seez, ^rsaying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for ^sHēr'od will ^tkill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that ^ufox, Behold, ^uI ^wcast out ^xdevils, and I do ^ycures to day and to morrow, and the third ^yday I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the ^zday following: for it cannot be that a ^zprophet perish out of ^zJê-ru'-sâ-lêm.

34 ^bO ^aJê-ru'-sâ-lêm, ^bJê-ru'-sâ-lêm, which ^ckillest the ^cprophets, and ^cstonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would ^dI have gathered thy children together, as a hen ^ddoth gather her brood under ^eher wings, and ^eye would not!

35 Behold, ^fyour house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until ^fthe time come when ye shall say, ^fBlessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 14

Jesus on the Sabbath heals one who had dropsy. 7 The chief rooms not to be chosen. 12 Kindness to the poor enjoined. 15 The parable of the great supper, from which the guests excuse themselves. 25 Jesus' disciples must count the cost of becoming his followers.

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief ^aPhăr'-seez to eat bread on the ^bsabbath day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a cer-

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

n *Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24.

29

o *Jesus, kingdom of, prophecies concerning*, Matt. 1:21.

p *Gentiles, prophecies of the conversion of*, Acts 10:45.

31

q *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

r *Jesus, rejected*, Matt. 1:21.

s *Herod*, Matt. 14:1.

t *Persecution, of Jesus*, John 15:20.

32

u *Fox, figurative*, Psa. 63:10.

v *Jesus, zeal of*, Matt. 1:21.

w *Miracles, of Jesus*, Luke 23:8.

x *Demons*, Matt. 4:24.

y *Healing, by Jesus*, Acts 4:22.

33

z *Jesus, prophet*, Matt. 1:21.

a *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.

34

b Matt. 23:37-39.

c *Martyrdom, of prophets*, Rev. 17:6.

d *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2.

e *Persecution, of the righteous*, John 15:20.

f *Jesus, compassion of*, Matt. 1:21.

g *Impenitence*, Rom. 2:5.

h *Jesus, rejected*, Matt. 1:21.

35

i *Jerusalem, destruction of, foretold*, Judg. 19:10.

j *Psa. 118:26; Matt. 21:9; 23:39; Mark 11:9; Luke 19:38; John 12:13.*

1

a *Pharisees*, Matt. 15:12.

b *Sabbath*, Ex. 16:23.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T. time*,
Rev. 10:6.

3

c Lawyer, Matt.
22:35.

4

d Healing, by Jesus,
Acts 4:22.
e Miracles, of Jesus,
Luke 23:8.

5

f Animals, kindness to,
Jer. 27:5.

7

g Parables, of Jesus,
Ezek. 20:49.

h Presumption,
Psa. 19:13.

1 R. V. seats;

8

i Guest, rules for conduct of,
Zeph. 1:7.

j Hospitality,
Rom. 12:13.

k Feasts, Mark
12:39.

l Manners, Gen.
18:2.

m Pride, rebuked,
Prov. 16:18.

2 R. V. marriage
feast,

3 R. V. chief seat;

9

4 R. V. place,

10

n Humility, en-joined,
Prov. 22:4.

11

o Humility, re-wards of,
Prov. 22:4.

12

p Hospitality, un- selfish,
Rom. 12:13.

q Friends, Ex.
33:11.

tain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jēsus answering spake unto the lawyers and Phārisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren,

neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 ¶ Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

17 And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded and yet there is room.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T. time*,
Rev. 10:6.

13

r Poor, duty to,
Prov. 21:13.

14

s Righteous, promises to,
Psa. 64:10.

t Reward, a motive, to obedience,
Matt. 5:12.

u Resurrection,
1 Cor. 15:12.

15

v Kingdom of Heaven,
Matt. 13:24.

16

w See Matt. 22:1-14.

x Feasts, Mark
12:39.

y Call, personal,
Phil. 3:14.

18

z Worldliness, leads to the rejection of the gospel,
1 John 2:15.

* **SELF-EXALTATION**, Mark 12:38, 39; Luke 14:7-11; 2 Cor. 10:5, 17; Gal. 6:3; 2 Thess. 2:4. See footnotes: PRIDE, Prov. 16:18; SELF-RIGHTHOUSNESS, Luke 18:11.

Instances of: Pharaoh, Ex. 9:17. Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Num. 16:1-11. Sennacherib, 2 Chr. 32:9-19. Prince of Tyre, making himself God, Ezek. 28:2, 9, 10. Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4:30; 5:20. Belshazzar, Dan. 5:22, 23. Simon the sorcerer, Acts 8:9-11. Herod, when deified by the people, Acts 12:20-23.

† **EXCUSES**. For disobedience, Gen. 3:12, 13; Ex. 32:22-24; Deut. 30:11-14.

For release from duty: By Moses, when commissioned to deliver Israel, Ex. 3:11; 4:1, 10-14; by Gideon, Judg. 6:12-17; by Jesus' disciples, Matt. 8:21; Luke 9:59-62.

When called to be a prophet: Elisha, 1 Kin. 19:19-21; Isaiah, Isa. 6:5-8; Jeremiah, Jer. 1:5-10.

For rejecting salvation, Luke 14:18-20; John 15:22; Acts 24:25; Rom. 1:20, 21; 3:19.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

24

- a *Reprobates*,
1 Cor. 9:27.
b *Opportunity, lost*,
Gal. 6:10.
c *Feasts, Mark*
12:39.

25

- d *Popularity of Je-
sus*, John 6:15.

26

- e *Discipleship of
Jesus, tests of*,
Matt. 10:32.
f *Salvation, condi-
tion of*, Acts
16:17.
g *Seekers*, Isa.
55:6.
h *Love, for Jesus*,
1 John 4:19.
i *Self-denial*, Mark
8:34.
j *Renunciation, of
self for Christ*,
Luke 5:11.
k *Life*, Eccl. 8:15.

27

- l *Cross, figurative*,
John 19:17.

28

- m *Tower, parable
of*, 2 Chr. 26:9.
n *Prudence*, 2 Chr.
2:12.

31

- o *War*, Judg. 3:2.

32

- p *Diplomacy*,
2 Kin. 16:7.
q *Ambassadors*,
Josh. 9:4.

34

- r *Salt*, 2 Kin. 2:20.
s *Proverbs*, 1 Sam.
24:13.
t *Apostasy*, Acts
1:25.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, That none of those ^amen which ^bwere bidden shall taste of my ^csupper.

25 ¶ And ^dthere went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 ^{e, f}If any ^gman ^hcome to me, and ^{i, j}hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own ^klife also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And ^ewhosoever doth not bear his ^lcross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a ^mtower, ⁿsitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish it?

29 ⁿLest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make ^owar against another king, ⁿsitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he ^psendeth an ^qambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, ^ewhosoever he be of you that ^tforsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ ^rSalt is good: but ^sif the salt have ^tlost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but

men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him ^uhear.

CHAPTER 15

The parable of the lost sheep: 8 of the piece of silver; 11 of the prodigal son.

THEN ^adrew near unto him all the ^bpublicans and sinners for to hear him.

2 And the ^cPharisees and ^dscribes ^{e, f}murmured, saying, This man ^greceiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this ^hparable unto them, saying,

4 ^{i, j}What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, ^khe layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together ^lhis friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise ^kjoy shall be in ^lheaven over one ^msinner that ⁿrepenteth, more than over ninety and nine ^{l, o}just persons, which need no repentance.

8 ¶ ^hEither what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth ^{her} friends and ^{her} neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is ^kjoy in the presence of the ^{angels} of God over one ^msinner that ⁿrepenteth.

11 ¶ And he ^hsaid, A certain man had two ^{sons}:

12 And the younger of ^qthem

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

35

^u *Spiritual Under-
standing*, Luke
8:8.

1

a *Spiritual Desire*,
Psa. 42:1.
b *Publicans*, Matt.
11:19.

2

c *Pharisees*, Matt.
15:12.
d *Scribe*, 1 Kin.
4:3.
e *Bigotry, instances
of*, Isa. 65:5.
f *Self-righteous-
ness*, Luke 18:11.
g *Jesus, benevo-
lence of*, Matt.
1:21.

3

h *Parables, of Je-
sus*, Ezek. 20:49.

4

i *Matt.* 18:12, 13.
j *Jesus, compas-
sion of*, Matt.
1:21.

7

k *Joy, in heaven*,
Psa. 5:11.

l *Heaven, future
home of the right-
eous*, Luke 18:22.

m *Penitent, prom-
ises to*, Psa.
51:17.

n *Repentance*,
Mark 1:4.

o *Irony*, Mark
12:14.

10

p *Angel*, Heb. 1:13.

11

q *Young Men*,
Prov. 1:4.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

12

r Inheritance,
Num. 27:7.

14

s Famine, 2 Kin.
8:1.

15

t Hired Servant,
Lev. 25:40.
u Employee, Deut.
24:14.
v Swine, Lev. 11:7.

16

w Hunger, Neh.
9:15.

17

x Adversity, benef-
its of, Psa. 10:6.
y Conviction of
Sin, John 16:8.
z Employee, kind-
ness to, Deut.
24:14.

a Hunger, Neh.
9:15.

18

b Repentance,
Mark 1:4.
c Conviction of
Sin, John 16:8.
d God, fatherhood
of, Gen. 2:2.
e Sin, confession
of, Rom. 5:12.

19

f Humility, Prov.
22:4.
g Hired Servant,
Lev. 25:40.

20

h Parents, affection
of, exemplified,
2 Cor. 12:14.
i God, love of, Gen.
2:2.
j Sin, forgiveness
of, Rom. 5:12.
k Kiss, Ruth 1:14.

said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them *his* living.

13 And not many days after the younger ^oson gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty ^sfamine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined ^{t,u}himself to a ^{*c}itizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed ^vswine.

16 And he would ^wain have filled his belly with the husks that the ^vswine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when ^{x,y}he came to himself, he said, How many ^hired servants of my father's ^zhave bread enough and to spare, and I perish with ^ahunger!

18 ^{b,c}I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, ^dFather, ^eI have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And ^lam no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy ^ghired servants.

20 And he arose, and ^bcame to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and ^hhad ^{i,j}compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and ^kkissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, ^{b,e}I have sinned against

heaven, and in thy sight, and ^lam no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put *it* on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill *it*; and let us ^leat, and be merry:

24 For this my son was dead, and is ⁱalive again; he was lost, and ⁱis found. And they began to ^mbe merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and ⁿdancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was ^oangry, and would not go in: therefore ^pcame his father out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering ^qsaid to *his* father, Lo, ^rthese many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and ^syet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 ^{q,s}But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son,

A.D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

23

l Feasts, Mark
12:39.

24

m Joy, Psa. 5:11.

25

n Dancing, Eccl.
3:4.

28

o Anger, Psa. 37:8.
p God, longsuffering
of, Gen. 2:2.

29

q Murmuring,
Num. 14:2.
r Self-righteous-
ness, Luke 18:11.
s Jealousy, Psa.
78:58.

* **CITIZENS.** Duties of: To honor rulers, Ex. 22:28; Num. 27:20; Job 34:18; Prov. 16:14, 15; 24:21; 25:6, 7, 15; Eccl. 10:4, 20; Acts 23:5; 1 Pet. 2:17. To pray for rulers, Ezra 6:10; 1 Tim. 2:1, 2. To promote peace, Jer. 29:7. To obey the law, Ezra 7:26; 10:8; Eccl. 8:2-4; Acts 19:35-41; Rom. 13:1-7; Tit. 3:1; 1 Pet. 2:13-16.

To pay taxes, Matt. 17:24-27; 22:17-21; Mark 12:14-17; Luke 20:22-25; Rom. 13:5-7.

Rights of: Public vindication when falsely accused, Acts 16:37. Protection from mob violence, Acts 19:36-41. Fair trial in courts, Acts 22:25-29; 24:18, 19; 25:16, with vs. 5, 10, 11.

Loyal. INSTANCES OF: Israelites, Josh. 1:16-18; 2 Sam. 3:36, 37; 15:23, 30; 18:3; 21:17. David, 1 Sam. 24:6-11; 26:6-16; 2 Sam. 1:14. Hushai, 2 Sam. 17:15, 16. David's soldiers, 2 Sam. 18:12, 13; 23:15, 16. Joab, 2 Sam. 19:5, 6. Barzillai, 2 Sam. 19:32. Jehoiada, 2 Kin. 11:4-12. Isaiah, Isa. 22:4. Jeremia, the Book of Lamentations. Mordecai, Esth. 2:21-23.

Wicked and treasonable, Prov. 17:11; 19:10, 12; 2 Tim. 3:1-4; 2 Pet. 2:10; Jude 8.

INSTANCES OF WICKED: Miriam and Aaron, Num. 12:1-11. Korah, Dathan and Abiram, Num. 16:1-35; 26:9. Shechemites, Judg. 9:1-6, 23, 25, 46-49. Ephraimites, Judg. 12:1-4. Israelites, 1 Sam. 10:27; 1 Kin. 12:16-19. Absalom, 2 Sam. 15:10-13. Ahithophel, 2 Sam. 15:12; 17:1-4. Sheba, 2 Sam. 20:1, 2. Adonijah, 1 Kin. 1:5-7. Jeroboam, 1 Kin. 11:26; 12:20, 2 Chr. 13:5-9. Baasha, 1 Kin. 15:27. Zimri, 1 Kin. 16:9, 10. Jozachar and Jozabad, 2 Kin. 12:20, 21; 14:5. Shallum, 2 Kin. 15:10. Menahem, 2 Kin. 15:14. Pekah, 2 Kin. 15:25. Hoshea, 2 Kin. 15:30. Sons of Sennacherib, 2 Kin. 19:37; 2 Chr. 32:21. Ishmael, Jer. 40:14-16; 41. Bigthan and Teresh, Esth. 2:21. Jews, Ezek. 17:12-20. Barabbas, Mark 15:7. Theudas and four hundred seditious persons, Acts 5:36. Judas, Acts 5:37.

Figurative, Eph. 2:19; Phil. 3:20 [R. V.].

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/v7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Ttme.*,
Rev. 10.6.

thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAPTER 16

The parable of the unjust steward. 13 *Jesus reproves the covetous Pharisees.* 19 *The parable of the rich man and Lazarus.*

1

- a Parables of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49.*
b Disciples, Matt. 9:14.
c Steward, Gen. 43:19.
d Dishonesty, Ezek. 22:13.
e Worldliness, 1 John 2:15.

2

- f Reproof, faithfulness in, Prov. 17:10.*
g Probation, Rom. 5:4.

6

- h Measure, liquid, Deut. 25:15.*
i Oil, Deut. 12:17.

7

- j Measure, dry, Deut. 25:15.*
k Wheat, Ezra 6:9.

AND he ^asaid also unto his ^bdisciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a ^csteward; and the same was accused unto him that he had ^{d, e}wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and ⁱsaid unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy ^gstewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the ^csteward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred ^hmeasures of ⁱoil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred ^jmeasures of ^kwheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write four-score.

8 And the lord commended the

unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation ⁿwiser than the ^mchildren of ^olight.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the ^{p, q}mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 He that is ^r*faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is ^sunjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have ^tnot been faithful in the unrighteous ^{p, q}mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*?

12 And if ye have ^tnot been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 ^uNo servant can ^vserve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and ^wmammon.

14 ¶ And the ^xPharisees also, who were ^ycovetous, heard all these things: and they ^zderided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which ^{a, b}justify yourselves before men; but God ^cknoweth your ^dhearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is ^eabomination in the sight of God.

16 ^fThe ^glaw and the ^hprophets were until ⁱJōhn: since that time the ^{j, k}kingdom of God is ^lpreached, and every man presseth into it.

17 And ^mit is easier for heaven

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Ttme.*,
Rev. 10.6.

8

- l Wisdom, worldly, Prov. 2:2.*
m Righteous, described, Psa. 64:10.
n Light, figurative, Matt. 5:14.
o Wisdom, spiritual, Prov. 2:2.

9

- p Matt. 6:24.*
q Riches, Eccl. 4.8.

10

- r Christian Graces, faithfulness, Gal. 5:22.*
s Injustice, Isa. 26:10.

11

- t Opportunity, the measure of responsibility, Gal. 6:10.*

13

- u Servant, Jer. 2:14.*
v Hypocrisy, Jas. 3:17.
w Worldliness, 1 John 2:15.

14

- x Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.*
y Covetousness, Isa. 57:17.
z Scoffing, instances of, Hab. 1:10.

15

- a Self-righteousness, Luke 18:11.*
b Hypocrisy, Jas. 3:17.
c God, knowledge of, Gen. 2:2.
d Heart, known to God, Psa. 44:21.
e Sin, repugnant to God, Rom. 5:12.

16

- f Matt. 11:12.*
g Law, of Moses, temporary, Deut. 33:2.
h Prophecies, Dan. 9:24.
i John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.
j Kingdom of Heaven, Matt. 13:24.
k Gospel, Mark 13:10.
l Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

17

- m Matt. 5:18; Lu. 21:32, 33.*

* **FAITHFULNESS**, Psa. 12:1; Prov. 20:6. *Required*, Matt. 24:45-51 (with Luke 12:36-48); 25:14-30 (with Luke 19:12-27). *A fruit of the Spirit*, Gal. 5:22.

Rewards of, Psa. 31:23; Prov. 28:20; Matt. 10:22; 13:12; 25:29; Mark 13:13; Heb. 10:34; Rev. 2:10.

INSTANCES AND EXEMPLIFICATIONS OF: Abraham, Gal. 3:9. Abraham's servant, Gen. 24:33. Moses, Num. 12:7; Heb. 3:5. David, 2 Sam. 22:22-25. Elijah, 1 Kin. 19:10, 14. Josiah, 2 Kin. 22:2. Abtjah, 2 Chr. 13:10-12. Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 20:1-30. Workmen in temple repairs, 2 Kin. 12:15; 2 Chr. 34:12. Hanani and Hananiah, Neh. 7:1, 2. Nehemiah's

treasurer, Neh. 13:13. Job, Job 1:21, 22; 2:9, 10. The *th*, Hebrew captives, Dan. 3:16-18. Daniel, Dan. 6:10. Jest^t, John 4:34; Heb. 3:2. Paul, 1 Tim. 1:12; 2 Tim. 4:7.

See footnote, REWARD, A MOTIVE, To faithfulness, Mat. 5:12.

† **UNFAITHFULNESS**. *Unfaithful in little, unfaithful much*, Luke 16:10. *Brings, spiritual bankruptcy*, Matt. 1:25:29; destruction, John 15:2. *Denounced in parables, c, vineyard*, Isa. 5:1-7; Matt. 21:33-43; Mark 12:1-9; of the slothful servant, Matt. 25:24-30; Luke 19:20-27. *Illustrated by the unfruitful branch*, John 15:2, 4, 6.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

18

- n* Divorce, Matt. 19:7.
- o* Wife, Prov. 5:18.
- p* Marriage, Gen. 34:9.
- q* Adultery, Lev. 20:10.

19

- r* Parables, of Jesus, Ezek. 20:49.
- s* Rich, Jas. 5:1.
- t* Wicked, prosperity of, Psa. 73:3.
- u* Worldliness, instances of, 1 John 2:15.
- v* Linen, Ezek. 27:16.

21

- w* Dog, 1 Kin. 21:19.

22

- x* Poor, God's care of, Prov. 21:13.
- y* Death, of the righteous, Num. 23:10.
- z* Angel, functions of, Heb. 1:13.

- a* Heaven, future home of the righteous, Luke 18:22.

- b* Abraham, Gen. 17:5.

- c* Death, of the wicked, Num. 23:10.

- d* Burial, Acts 8:2.

23

- e* Hell, Mark 9:43.
- f* Sorrow, of the lost, Matt. 13:42.
- g* Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.
- 1 R. V. Hades

25

- h* Wicked, prosperity of, Psa. 73:3.

and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

19 ¶ There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Láz'a-rüs, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Láz'a-rüs in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Láz'a-rüs, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Láz'a-rüs evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren;

that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

CHAPTER 17

Jesus exhorts to avoid offences. 3 How to deal with an offending brother. 5 The necessity and power of faith. 7 All are unprofitable servants. 11 Ten lepers healed. 20 The kingdom of God. 22 The coming of the Son of man.

THEN said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 ¶ And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by,

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

29

- i* Word of God, Psa. 119:9.

30

- j* Repentance, Mark 1:4.

31

- k* Impenitence, Rom. 2:5.
- l* Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.
- m* Obduracy, Prov. 29:1.
- n* Resurrection, 1 Cor. 15:12.

1

- a* Matt. 18:6, 7; Mark 9:42.

- b* Temptation, leading into, Luke 11:4.

- c* Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.

- 1 R. V. occasions of stumbling should come:

2

- d* Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

- e* Millstone, Judg. 9:53.

- 2 R. V. cause one of these little ones to stumble.

3

- f* Commandment, enjoining watchfulness and forgiveness, Deut. 8:2.

- g* Watchfulness, enjoined, Matt. 24:42.

- h* Matt. 18:15-35.

- i* Trespass, Ex. 22:9.

- j* Reproof, enjoined, Prov. 17:10.

- k* Repentance, Mark 1:4.

- l* Forgiveness, Matt. 18:21.

- m* Duty, of man to man, Eccl. 12:13.

- n* Charitableness, enjoined, Prov. 10:12.

4

- o* Seven, Gen. 7:2.

- p* Sin, confession of, Rom. 5:12.

5

- q* Apostles, Luke 6:13.

- r* Faith, prayer for increase of, Mark 11:22.

6

- s* Matt. 17:20; 21:21; Mark 11:23.

- t* Faith, enjoined, Mark 11:22.

7

- u* Servant, Jer. 2:14.

16:3. **† BEGGARS,** 1 Sam. 2:8; Psa. 37:25; Prov. 20:4; Luke

16:3. **Instances of:** Bartimeus, Mark 10:46. Lazarus, Luke

16:20-22. The blind man, John 9:8. The lame man, Acts

3:2-6. See footnote, Poor, Prov. 21:13.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

when he is come from the field,
Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto
him, Make ready wherewith I
may sup, and gird thyself, and
serve me, till I have eaten and
drunken; and afterward thou
shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant
because he did the things that
were commanded him? I trow
not.

10 ^vSo likewise ye, when ye
shall have done all those things
which are commanded you, say,
We are unprofitable servants:
we have done that which was our
^vduty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, as
he went to ^xJê-ri'ſā-lēm, that he
passed through the midst of ^vSā-
mā'ri-ā and ^zGāl'ī-lee.

12 And as he entered into a cer-
tain village, there met him ten
men that were ^alepers, which
stood ^bafar off:

13 And they lifted up *their*
voices, and ^csaid, Jē'sus, Mas-
ter, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw *them*, he
said unto them, Go ^dshew your-
selves unto the ^epriests. And it
came to pass, that, as they went,
they were ^fcleansed.

15 And one of them, when he
saw that he was ^ghealed, turned
back, and with a ^hloud voice
ⁱglorified God,

16 And fell down on *his* face at
his feet, giving him ^kthanks: and
he was a ^lSā-mā'ri-tan.

17 And Jē'sus answering said,
Were there not ten cleansed? but
^mwhere *are* the nine?

18 There are not found that
returned to give ⁿglory to God,
save this ^ostranger.

19 And he said unto him,
Arise, go thy way: thy ^pfaith
ath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was de-
manded of the ^qPhā'ri-sees,

when the ^rkingdom of God
should come, he answered them
and said, The kingdom of God
cometh not with observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo
here! or, Lo there! for, behold,
the kingdom of God is within
you.

22 ¶ And he ^ssaid unto the ^tdis-
ciples, The days will come, when
ye shall desire to see one of the
days of the Son of man, and ye
shall not see *it*.

23 And ^uthey shall say to you,
See here; or, See there: go not
after *them*, nor follow *them*.

24 For as the ^vlightning, that
lighteneth out of the one *part*
under heaven, shineth unto the
other *part* under heaven; ^wso
shall also the Son of man be
^xin his day.

25 ^yBut first must he ^zsuffer
many things, and be ^arejected of
this generation.

26 And as it was in the days of
^bNō'e, so shall it be also in the
days of the Son of man.

27 ^cThey did eat, they drank,
they ^dmarried wives, they were
given in marriage, until the day
that ^eNō'e entered into the ^fark,
and the ^gflood came, and ^he de-
stroyed them all.

28 Likewise also as it was in
the days of ⁱLōt; ^jthey did eat,
they drank, they bought, they
sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that ^kLōt
went out of ^lSōd'om it rained
fire and brimstone from heaven,
and ^mdestroyed *them* all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the
day when the Son of man is ⁿre-
vealed.

31 ¶ In that day, he which shall
be upon the housetop, and his
stuff in the house, let him not
come down to take it away: and
he that is in the field, let him
likewise not return back.

32 ^oRemember ^pLōt's ^qwife.

10
^v Humility, en-
joined, Prov.
22:4.

^w Duty, of man to
God, Eccl. 12:13.

11
^x Jerusalem, Judg.
19:10.
^y Samaria, Isa.
7:9.
^z Galilee, Mark
6:21.

12
^a Leprosy, Lev.
13:2.
^b Sanitation and
Hygiene, isolat-
ion, Num. 31:23.

13
^c Faith in Christ,
John 6:69.

14
^d Leprosy, law con-
cerning, Lev.
13:2.
^e Priest, Lev. 1:5.
^f Healing, by Je-
sus, Acts 4:22.
^g Miracles, of Je-
sus, Luke 23:8.

15
^h Shouting, 2 Chr.
15:14.
ⁱ Glorifying God,
Luke 5:25.
^j Praise, Psa.
150:1.

16
^k Thankfulness, to
God, Acts 24:3.
^l Samaria, Isa.
7:9.

17
^m Ingratitude, of
man to God, Rom.
1:21.

18 Deut.

* FAITHFUL.
Matt. 24:45-51 (w)
19:12-27). A fruit
of Faith. Rewards of,
Psa. 25:29; Mark 13:13
INSTANCES AND EX-
AMPLES. Abraham's
servant, Gen. 24:3.
David, 2 Sam. 22:2;
2 Kin. 22:2. Abijah,
20:1-30. Workmen,
34:12. Hanani a

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

^p Kingdom of
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

22
^q Jesus, prophet,
Matt. 1:21.
^r Disciples, Matt.
9:14.

23
^s False Teachers,
2 Pet. 2:1.

24
^t Lightning, Job
28:26.

^u Jesus, second
coming of, Matt.
1:21.

25
^v Jesus, death of,
Matt. 1:21.
^w Jesus, rejected,
Matt. 1:21.

26
^x Or, Noah, Gen.
5:29.

27
^y Worldliness, in-
stances of, 1 John
2:15.
^z False Confidence,
Psa. 30:6.

^a Marriage, Gen.
34:9.

^b Or, Noah, Gen.
5:29.

^c Ark, Gen. 6:14.

^d Flood, Gen. 6:17.

^e Wicked, punish-
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

^f Antediluvians,
destruction of,
Gen. 6:1.

28
^g Lot, Gen. 11:27.

^h Worldliness, in-
stances of, 1 John
2:15.

ⁱ False Confidence,
Psa. 30:6.

29
^j Sodom, Gen.
13:10.

30
^k Jesus, second
coming of, Matt.
1:21.

31
^l Jerusalem, de-
struction of, fore-
told, Judg. 19:10.

32
^m Backsliding,
admonitions
against, Hos.
11:7.

ⁿ Instability, in-
stances of, Jas.
1:8.

^o Women, wicked,
Prov. 31:10.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

33

p Paradox, 2 Cor.
12:4.
q Renunciation,
of self for Christ,
Luke 5:11.

35

r Matt. 24:41.

36

3 R. V. omits this
verse.

37

s Matt. 24:28.

33 ^pWhosoever shall seek to save his life shall ^lose it; and whosoever shall ^qlose his life shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 ^rTwo women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, ^sWheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAPTER 18

The parables of the importunate widow; 9 and of the Pharisee and publican. 15 Jesus receives little children. 18 The rich ruler answered. 34 It is hard for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God. 28 The reward of those who forsake all and follow Jesus. 31 Jesus foretells his own death and resurrection. 35 He heals a blind man at Jericho.

AND he spake a ^aparable unto them to ^this end, that men ought always to ^bpray, and not to ^d, ^efaint;

2 Saying, There was in a city a ^fjudge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a ^gwidow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet ^hbecause this ^gwidow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust ^fjudge saith.

7 And ⁱ, ^jshall not God ^kavenge his own ^lelect, which cry day and night unto him, though ^mhe bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man ⁿcometh, ^oshall he find ^pfaith on the earth?

9 ¶ And he spake this ^qparable unto certain which ^rtrusted in themselves that they were righteous, and ^sdespised others:

10 Two men went up into the ^ttemple to ^upray; the one a ^vPharisee, and the other a ^wpublican.

11 The ^xPharisee ^y, ^zstood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that ^a, ^bI am not as other men are, ^cextortioners, ^dunjust, ^eadulterers, or even as this ^fpublican.

12 *I ^g, ^hfast twice in the week, I ⁱgive ^jtithes of all that I possess.

13 And the ^kpublican, standing afar off, ^lwould not lift up so much as ^mhis eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, ⁿ, ^osaying, God be ^pmerciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, ^qthis man went down to his house ^r, ^sjustified rather than the other: ^tfor every one that ^u, ^vexalteth himself shall be abased; and he that ^whumbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 ¶ And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when ^xhis ^ydisciples saw ^zit, ^athey ^brebuked them.

16 But Je'sus called them unto

13 h Humility, exemplified, Prov. 22:4. i Prayer, penitential, Acts 6:4. j Sin, confession of, Rom. 5:12. k Repentance, instances of, Mark 1:4. l God, mercy of, Gen. 2:2. 14 m Penitent, promises to, Psa. 51:17. n Justification, Rom. 4:25. o Sin, forgiveness of, Rom. 5:12. p Self-exaltation, Luke 14:11. q Pride, Prov. 16:18. r Humility, rewards of, Prov. 22:4. 15 s Disciples, Matt. 9:14. t Minister, intolerance of, Rom. 15:16. u Presumption, instances of, Psa. 19:13.

* SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS, Prov. 30:12, 13; Jer. 2:13, 22, 23, 34, 35; 8:8; Hab. 2:4; Gal. 6:3; Rev. 3:17, 18. Assertive, Prov. 20:6; Matt. 7:22, 23. Delusive, Prov. 12:15; 16:2; 21:2; 28:26; Isa. 28:20; 50:11; 64:6; Hos. 12:8; Matt. 7:22, 23; 22:12, 13. Admonitions against, Deut. 9:4-6; 2 Cor. 10:17, 18. Denounced, Isa. 5:21; 65:5; Jer. 17:5; Matt. 16:6; 22:12, 13; 23:29-31; Mark 8:15.

Job accused of, Job 11:4; 32:1, 2; 33:8, 9; 35:2, 7, 8. See footnotes: HYPOCRISY, Jas. 3:17; SELF-EXALTATION, Luke 14:11. Instances of: Saul, 1 Sam. 15:13-21. The rich young ruler, Matt. 19:16-22; Mark 10:17-22; Luke 18:18-23. Lawyer, Luke 10:25-29. Pharisees, Matt. 9:11-13; Mark 2:16, 17; Luke 7:39; 15:2; 16:14, 15; 18:9-14; John 9:28-41. Israel, Rom. 10:3. Church of Laodicea, Rev. 3:17.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

7

i Prayer, answer to, promised, Acts 6:4.
j Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.
k Vengeance, Psa. 94:1.
l Election of Grace, Rom. 11:5.
m God, longsuffering of, Gen. 2:2.

8

n Jesus, second coming of, Matt. 1:21.
o Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.
p Faith in Christ, John 6:69.

9

q False Confidence, Psa. 30:6.
r Bigotry, Isa. 65:5.

10

s Temple, Herod's, 1 Km. 6:17.
t Worship, public, Gen. 22:5.
u Pharisees, Matt. 15:12.
v Publicans, Matt. 11:19.

11

w Prayer, postures in, Acts 6:4.
x Matt. 6:1.
y Presumption, Psa. 19:13.
z Delusion, 2 Thess. 2:11.

12

a Extortion, Isa. 16:4.
b Injustice, Isa. 26:10.
c Adultery, Lev. 20:10.
d Publicans, Matt. 11:19.

13

e Works, insufficiency of, for salvation, v. 14; 2 Tim. 1:9.
f Fasting, Zech. 8:19.
g Tithes, Num. 18:24.

A.D. 33 See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

16

- v *Commandment, enjoying discipling of children*, Deut. 8:2.
- w *Jesus, love of*, Matt. 1:21.
- x *Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24.
- y *Church, membership in*, Matt. 16:18.

17

- z *Children, type of the regenerated*, Mark 10:14.

18

- a *Matt. 19:16-22; Mark 10:17-22.*
- b *Young Men*, Prov. 1:4.
- c *Immortality*, 1 Cor. 15:54.
- d *Life, everlasting*, Eccl. 8:15.

19

- e *God, goodness of*, Gen. 2:2.

20

- f *Ex. 20:14.*
- g *Adultery, Lev. 20:10.*
- h *Ex. 20:13.*
- i *Homicide*, Deut. 5:17.
- j *Ex. 20:15.*
- k *Theft*, Mark 7:22.
- l *Ex. 20:16.*
- m *False Witness*, Matt. 19:18.
- n *Ex. 20:12.*
- o *Commandment, enjoying reverence for parents*, Deut. 8:2.
- p *Children, commandments to*, Mark 10:14.
- q *Father, to be revered*, Psa. 27:10.
- r *Mother, reverence for, enjoined*, 1 Kin. 2:20.

21

- s *Obedience, instances of*, Heb. 5:8.

22

- t *Commandment, enjoying self-denial*, Deut. 8:2.
- u *Discipleship of Jesus, tests of*, Matt. 10:32.
- v *Renunciation, of possessions*, Luke 5:11. *w Poor, liberality to, rewarded*, Prov. 21:13. *x Promise, to the righteous, of treasure in heaven*, 2 Cor. 1:20. **23** *y Rich*, Jas. 5:1. **24** *z Riches, a snare*, Eccl. 4:8.—*a Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24. 1 R. V. Jesus seeing him said, How

him, and ^{v,w}said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the ^x, ^ykingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Who-soever shall not receive the ^zkingdom of God ^zas a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

18 ¶ ^aAnd a certain ^bruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit ^ceternal ^dlife?

19 And Jē'sus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, *that is*, ^eGod.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, ^fDo not commit ^gadultery, ^hDo not ⁱkill, ^jDo not ^ksteal, ^lDo not bear ^mfalse witness, ^{n,o,p}Honour thy ^qfather and thy ^rmother.

21 And he said, *All these have I ^skept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jē'sus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing:

^{t,u,v}sell all that thou hast, and ^wdistribute unto the poor, and ^xthou shalt have treasure in [†]heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for ^yhe was very rich.

24 And ^zwhen Jē'sus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall ^zthey that have ^zriches enter into the ^akingdom of God!

25 For ^bit is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a ^crich man to enter into the ^akingdom of God.

26 And they that heard ^{it} said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, ^eThe things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 ¶ ^eThen ^fPē'tēr said, Lo, we have ^{g,h,i}left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath ^{h,i}left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the ^akingdom of God's sake,

30 ^{i,k}Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come ^{l,m}life everlasting.

26 And they that heard ^{it} said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, ^eThe things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 ¶ ^eThen ^fPē'tēr said, Lo, we have ^{g,h,i}left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath ^{h,i}left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the ^akingdom of God's sake,

30 ^{i,k}Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come ^{l,m}life everlasting.

31 ¶ Then he took ^{unto him} the ⁿtwelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to ^oJē-ru'sā-lēm, and all ^pthings that are written by the ^qprophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered to the Gēn'tiles, and shall be ^rmocked, and ^sspitefully entreated, and ^tspitted on:

33 And they shall ^sscourge him, and ^tput him to death: and the third day he shall ^urise again.

34 And they ^vunderstood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ ^wAnd it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto ^xJēr'i-chō, a certain ^yblind man sat by the way side ^zbegging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that ^aJē-șus of ^bNāz'a-rēth passeth by.

A.D. 33 See footnote, *Time*, Rev. 10:6.

27

- d *God, power of*, Gen. 2:2.

28

- e *Matt. 19:27-30; Mark 10:28-31.*
- f *Peter*, Mark 5:37.
- g *Decision, instances of*, Isa. 50:7.
- h *Renunciation*, Luke 5:11.
- i *Self-denial*, Mark 8:34.

30

- j *Promise, to the righteous*, 2 Cor. 1:20.
- k *Righteous, promises to*, Psa. 64:10.
- l *Life, everlasting*, Eccl. 8:15.
- m *Immortality*, 1 Cor. 15:54.

31

- n *Apostles*, Luke 6:13.
- o *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.
- p *Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfilment*, Gen. 12:3.
- q *Prophets*, Isa. 3:2.

32

- r *Jesus, sufferings of*, Matt. 1:21.
- s *Smiting and Scourging of Jesus*, Isa. 50:6.
- t *Jesus foretells his Death*, Matt. 17:22.
- u *Resurrection of Jesus*, Matt. 28:6.

34

- v *Spiritual Blindness*, 2 Cor. 4:4.

35

- w *Mark 10:46-52.*
- x *Jericho*, Num. 22:1.
- y *Blindness*, 2 Kin 6:18.
- z *Beggars*, Luke 16:20.

37

- a *Jesus, names of*, Matt. 1:21.
- b *Nazareth*, John 1:46.

† HEAVEN. God's dwelling place, Deut. 26:15; 1 Kin. 8:30, 39, 43, 49; 1 Chr. 21:26; 2 Chr. 6:21, 27, 30, 33, 35, 39; 7:14; 30:27; Neh. 9:27; Job 22:12, 14; Psa. 2:4; 11:4; 20:6; 33:13; 102:19; 103:19; 113:5, 6; 123:1; Eccl. 5:2; Isa. 57:15; 63:15; 66:1; Lam. 3:41; Matt. 5:34; 6:9; 10:32, 33; 12:50; 16:17; 18:10, 14; Mark 11:25; Acts 7:49, 55, 56; Heb. 8:7.

FIGURATIVE: Of the divine government, Matt. 16:19; 18:18; 23:22. Of God, Matt. 21:25.

The future home of the righteous, Matt. 5:12; 13:30, 43; Luke 16:22; John 12:26; 13:36; 17:24; Phil. 3:20; Col. 1:5, 12; 1 Thess. 4:17; Rev. 2:7; 3:21; 14:13.

Called: A city, Heb. 11:10, 16; a garner, Matt. 3:12; a

house, John 14:2, 3; 2 Cor. 5:1; a kingdom, Matt. 25:34; Luke 12:32; 22:29, 30; kingdom of Christ and of God, Eph. 5:5; heavenly country, Heb. 11:16; paradise, Luke 23:43; 2 Co 12:2, 4.

Everlasting, 2 Cor. 5:1; Heb. 10:34; 13:14; 1 Pet. 1:4; 2 Pe 1:11. Allegorical representations of, Rev. 4:1-11; 5:1-17; 7:9-17; 14:1-3; 15:1-8; 21; 22:1-5. No marriage in, Matt. 22:30; Luke 20:34-36. Names of the righteous written in, Luke 10:20; Heb. 12:22-24. Treasure in, Matt. 6:20; 19:24; Luke 12:33. Joy in, Psa. 16:11; Luke 15:6, 7, 10. Righteousness dwells in, 2 Pet. 3:13. No sorrow in, Rev. 7:16, 17; 12:4.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

38

- c *Prayer, impor-*
tunity in, Acts
6:4.
- d *David, 1 Sam.*
16:13.
- e *Faith in Christ,*
exemplified, John
6:69.

40

f *Jesus, love of,*
Matt. 1:21.

43

- g *Miracles, of Je-*
sus, Luke 23:8.
- h *Glorifying God,*
Luke 5:25.
- i *Thankfulness, to*
God, Acts 24:3.
- j *Jesus, received,*
Matt. 1:21.
- k *Praise, Psa.*
150:1.

1

a *Jericho, Num.*
22:1.

2

- b *Publicans, Matt.*
11:19.
- c *Rich, instances*
of, Jas. 5:1.

4

d *Sycamore, 2 Chr.*
1:15.

6

e *Hospitality, in-*
stances of, Rom.
12:13.

38 And he ^ccried, saying, Jē-
sus, thou ^ason of ^aDā'vid, ^chave
mercy on me.

39 And they which went be-
fore rebuked him, that he should
hold his peace: but he ^ccried so
much the more, *Thou* ^ason of
^aDā'vid, ^chave mercy on me.

40 And ⁱJē'sus stood, and com-
manded him to be brought unto
him: and when he was come
near, he asked him,

41 ⁱSaying, What wilt thou that
I shall do unto thee? And he
said, ^eLord, that I may receive
my sight.

42 And Jē'sus said unto him,
Receive thy sight: thy ^cfaith
hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he ^rre-
ceived his sight, and followed
him, ^{h, i}glorifying God: and ⁱall
the people, when they saw *it*,
gave ^kpraise unto God.

CHAPTER 19

*Zacchæus the publican. 11 The parable of
the ten pounds. 28 Jesus' public entry
into Jerusalem. 41 He weeps over the
city; 45 drives the traders out of the tem-
ple; 47 and teaches daily in it.*

AND Jē'sus entered and
passed through ^aJēr'î-chō.

2 And, behold, *there was* a
man named Zāc-chæ'us, which
was the chief among the ^bpub-
licans, and he was ^crich.

3 And he sought to see Jē'sus
who he was; and could not for
the press, because he was little
of stature.

4 And he ran before, and
climbed up into a ^asycomore
tree to see him: for he was to
pass that *way*.

5 And when Jē'sus came to the
place, he looked up, and saw
him, and said unto him, Zāc-
chæ'us, make haste, and come
down; for to day I must abide
at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and
came down, and ^creceived him
joyfully.

7 And when they saw *it*, they
all murmured, ⁱsaying, That he
was gone to be guest with a
man that is a sinner.

8 And Zāc-chæ'us stood, and
said unto the Lord; Behold,
Lord, the half of my goods I
^{g, h}give to the ⁱpoor; and if I
have ^ttaken any thing from my
man by ^ffalse accusation, I ^{k, i}re-
store *him* fourfold.

9 And Jē'sus said unto him,
This day is ^msalvation come to
this house, forso much as he also
is a son of ⁿĀ'brā'hām.

10 ^eFor the Son of man is
come ^pto seek and ^pto ^asave
that which was ^rlost.

11 ¶ And as they heard these
things, he added and spake a
^sparable, because he was nigh
to ⁱJē-ru'sā-lēm, and because
they thought that the ^uking-
dom of God should immediately
appear.

12 He said therefore, ^{s, v}A cer-
tain nobleman went into a far
country to receive for him-
self a kingdom, and to ^wre-
turn.

13 And he called his ten serv-
ants, and ^xdelivered them ten
pounds, and said unto them,
^{2, v}Occupy till I come.

14 But his citizens hated him,
and sent ³a message after him,
saying, We will not have this
man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that
when he was ^{w, z}returned, having
received the kingdom, then he
commanded these servants to be
called unto him, to whom
he had given the money, that
he might know how much
every man had gained by trad-
ing.

16 Then came the first, saying,
Lord, ^athy pound hath gained
ten pounds.

17 And he ^bsaid unto him,
Well, thou good ^cservant: ^abe-

A. D. 33
See footnote, *T*ime,
Rev. 10:6.

7

f *Bigotry, instances*
of, Isa. 65:5.

8

g *Liberality, in-*
stances of, 1 Tim.
6:18.

h *Alms, Matt. 6:2.*

i *Poor, kindness to,*
Prov. 21:13.

j *False Accusation,*
2 Tim. 3:3.

k *Restitution, Ex.*
22:3.

l *Integrity, instan-*
ces of, Job 2:3.

1 *R. V. wrongfully*
exacted aught of
any man, 1 re-
store

9

m *Salvation, Acts*
16:17.

n *Abraham, Gen.*
17:5.

10

o *Penitent, prom-*
ises to, Psa.
51:17.

p *Jesus, mission of,*
Matt. 1:21.

q *Jesus, savior,*
Matt. 1:21.

r *Wicked, de-*
scribed, Psa.
73:3.

11

s *Parables, of Je-*
sus, Ezek. 20:49.

t *Jerusalem, Judg.*
19:10.

u *K'ngdom of*
Heaven, Matt.
13:24.

12

v *Matt. 25:14-30.*

w *Jesus, second*
coming of, Matt.
1:21.

13

x *Opportunity, the*
measure of re-
sponsibility, Gal.
6:10.

y *Probation, Rom.*
5:4.

2 *R. V. Trade ye*
herewith

14

3 *R. V. an ambas-*
sage

15

z *Judgment, the*
general, 2 Pet.
3:7.

16

a *Opportunity, the*
measure of re-
sponsibility, Gal.
6:10.

17

b *Judgment, ac-*
cording to op-
portunity and works,
2 Pet. 3:7.

c *Servant, good,*
Jer. 2:14.

d *Responsibility,*
according to priv-
ilege, Ezek.
18:20.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

e Faithfulness,
Luke 16:10.

f Righteous, de-
scribed, Psa.
64:10.

g Reward, a motive,
to faithfulness,
Matt. 5:12.

h Righteous, prom-
ises to, Psa.
64:10.

20

i Servant, wicked
and unfaithful,
Jer. 2:14.

j Unfaithfulness,
Luke 16:11.

k Idleness, Eccl.
10:18.

21

l Self-condemna-
tion, Job 9:20.

22

m God, judge, Gen.
2:2.

23

4 R. V. interest?

26

n Proverbs, 1 Sam.
24:13.

o Promise, to the
righteous, 2 Cor.
1:20.

p Righteousness,
Psa. 15:2.

q Prosperity, Eccl.
7:14.

r Wicked, punish-
ment of, Psa.
73:3.

27

s Jesus, rejected,
Matt. 1:21.

t Jesus, king,
Matt. 1:21.

28

u Jerusalem, Judg.
19:10.

29

v Matt. 21:1; Mark
11:1.

w Bethany, John
11:18.

x Mount of Olives,
Mark 11:1.

y Apostles, Luke
6:13.

cause thou hast been ^{e,f}faithful
in a very little, ^{g,h}have thou au-
thority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, say-
ing, Lord, ^athy pound hath
gained five pounds.

19 And he ^bsaid likewise to him,
^{g,h}Be thou also over five cities.

20 And ⁱanother came, saying,
Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound,
which I have ^jkept ^klaid up in a
napkin:

21 For ^lI feared thee, because
thou art an austere man: thou
takest up that thou layedst not
down, and reapest that thou
didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him,
Out of thine own mouth will
I ^{d,m}judge thee, *thou* wicked
ⁱservant. Thou knewest that I
was an austere man, taking up
that I laid not down, and reap-
ing that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not
thou my money into the bank,
that at my coming I might have
required mine own with ^uusury?

24 And he said unto them that
stood by, Take from him the
pound, and give *it* to him that
hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him,
Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That
^{n,o}unto every one which ^{p,q}hath
shall be given; and from him
that hath not, even that he hath
^rshall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies,
which ^swould not that I should
^treign over them, bring hither,
and ^vslay *them* before me.

28 And when he had thus spo-
ken, he went before, ascending
up to ^uJê-ru'sa-lêm.

29 ¶ And it came to pass,
when he was come nigh to
^vBêth'pha-ğē and ^wBêth'a-nÿ,
at the mount called *the mount*
of ^xÔl'ives, he sent two of his
^ydisciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the vil-
lage over against *you*; in the
which at your entering ye shall
find a colt tied, whereon yet
never man sat: loose him, and
bring *him hither*.

31 And if any man ask you,
Why do ye loose *him*? thus shall
ye say unto him, Because the
Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent
went their way, and found even
as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the
colt, the owners thereof said un-
to them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord
hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to
Jê'sus: and ^zthey cast their gar-
ments upon the colt, and they set
Jê'sus thereon.

36 And as he went, ^zthey spread
their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was ^acome
nigh, even now at the descent
of the ^bmount of Ôl'ives, ^cthe
whole multitude of the ^ddisci-
ples began to rejoice and ^epraise
God with a loud voice for all the
mighty works that they had seen;
38 ^eSaying, ^{e,v}Blessed *be* the
King that cometh in the name
of the Lord: peace in heaven,
and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the ^gPhăr'i-
sees from among the multitude
said unto him, Master, rebuke
thy ^ddisciples.

40 And he answered and said
unto them, I tell you that, if
these should hold their peace,
the stones would immediately
cry out.

41 ¶ And when he was come
near, he beheld the ^hcity, and
^{i,j}wept over it,

42 Saying, If ^kthou hadst
known, even thou, at least in
this thy day, the things *which*
belong unto thy ^l'peace! but now
they are ^mhid from thine eyes.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

35

z Popularity of Je-
sus, vs. 35-38;
John 6:15.

37

a Triumphal Entry
of Jesus into Je-
rusalem, vs. 35-
38; Matt. 21:5.

b Mount of Olives,
Mark 11:1.

c Popularity of Je-
sus, vs. 35-38;
John 6:15.

d Disciples, Matt.
9:14.

e Praise, Psa.
150:1.

38

f Psa. 118:26;
Matt. 21:9, 23;
39; Mark 11:9;
John 12:13.

39

g Pharisees, Matt.
15:12.

41

h Jerusalem, de-
struction of, fore-
told, vs. 42-44;
Judg. 19:10.

i Weeping, Ezra
3:13.

j Jesus, compas-
sion of, Matt.
1:21.

42

k Unbelievers,
1 Cor. 6:6.

l Peace, Jer. 29:7.

m Spiritual Blind-
ness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

43
n Jesus, prophet,
Matt. 1:21.

44
o Judgments, Ex.
6:6.

45
p Matt. 21:12-14;
Mark 11:15-18.

q Temple, Herod's,
1 Kin. 6:17.

5 R. V. omits the
rest of this verse.

46
r Prophecies, fulfilled,
Dan. 9:24.

s Isa. 56:7; Matt.
21:13; Mark 11:
17.

t Profanation, of
the house of God,
Lev. 22:32.

u Sacrilege, instances
of, Lev. 19:8.

v Thieves, Deut.
24:7.

47
w Jesus, teacher,
Matt. 1:21.

x Instruction, in
religion, Prov.
23:23.

y Malice, Eph.
4:31.

z Persecution, of
Jesus, John
15:20.

48
a Popularity of Je-
sus, John 6:15.

b Jesus, received,
Matt. 1:21.

c Spiritual Desire,
Psa. 42:1.

1
a Matt. 21:23-27;
Mark 11:27-33.

b Jesus, teacher,
Matt. 1:21.

c Instruction, in
religion, Prov.
23:23.

d Temple, Herod's,
1 Kin. 6:17.

e Preaching, Matt.
9:35.

f Gospel, Mark
13:10.

g Priest, Lev. 1:5.

h Scribe, 1 Kin.
4:3.

3
t Tact, Prov. 15:1.

*** BAPTISM.** *Of John the Baptist*, Matt. 3:5-8, 11 (with Mark 1:8; Luke 3:7, 8, 16; John 10:40); 21:25 (with Mark 11:30; Luke 20:4); Mark 1:4, 5; Luke 3:3, 7, 12, 16, 21; 7:29, 30; John 1:25, 26, 28, 31, 33; 3:23; Acts 1:5, 22; 10:37; 11:16; 13:24; 18:25; 19:3, 4.

Of Jesus, Matt. 3:13-16; Mark 1:9-10; Luke 3:21.

Christian. *Into the discipleship of Jesus*, Matt. 28:19; Mark 16:16; John 3:22, 26; 4:1, 2; Acts 2:38, 41; 8:12, 13, 16,

43 ^{h, n}For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

44 And ⁿshall ^olay ^hthee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou ^mknewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 ^pAnd he went into the ^qtemple, and began to cast out them that sold ^stherein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, It is ^rwritten, My house is the ^shouse of prayer: but ye have ^{t, u}made it a den of ^vthieves.

47 And he ^{w, x}taught daily in the ^qtemple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people ^{y, z}sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for ^{a, b}all the people were very attentive ^cto hear him.

CHAPTER 20

Jesus silences those who question his authority. ⁹ The parable of the wicked husbandmen. ¹⁹ The question of the priests about paying tribute to Caesar. ²⁷ and of the Sadducees concerning the resurrection. ³⁹ Christ the Son of David. ⁴⁵ He warns the disciples to beware of the scribes.

AND it came to pass, *that* on ^aone of those days, as he ^{b, c}taught the people in the ^dtemple, and ^epreached the ^fgospel, the chief ^gpriests and the ^hscribes came upon *him* with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and ⁱsaid unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 ^jThe ^kbaptism of ^lJohn, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they ^kreasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; ^lall the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that ^jJohn was a ^mprophet.

7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence *it was*.

8 And Je'sus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this ⁿparable; ^oA certain man planted a ^pvineyard, and ^qlet ^rit forth to ^{s, t}husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the ^useason he sent a ^vservant to the ^{s, t}husbandmen, that they should give him of the ^wfruit of the ^pvineyard: but ^xthe husbandmen ^ybeat ^vhim, and sent *him* away empty.

11 And again ^zhe sent another ^vservant: and they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and sent *him* away empty.

12 And again he sent a ^vthird: and ^xthey ^ywounded him also, and cast *him* out.

13 Then said the lord of the ^avineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved ^bson: it may be they will reverence *him* ^cwhen they see him.

14 But when the ^{c, d}husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

15 So they ^ecast him out of the ^avineyard, and ^{f, g}killed *him*.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

4
j John the Baptist,
Luke 1:63.

5
k Reasoning, Job
13:6.

6
l Public Opinion,
John 12:42.

m Prophets, Isa.
3:2.

9
n Parables, of Je-
sus, Ezek. 20:49.

o Capital and La-
bor, strife be-
tween, Matt.
21:35.

p Vineyard, para-
ble of, Isa. 1:8.

q Lease, Matt.
21:33.

r Land, Ruth 4:3.

s Husbandman,
parable of, Matt.
21:33.

t Ecclesiasticism,
Matt. 23:2.

10
u Seasons, Dan.
2:21.

v Prophets, perse-
cutions of, Isa.
3:2.

w Grape, Lev. 25:5.

x Unfaithfulness,
Luke 16:11.

y Persecution, of
the righteous,
John 15:20.

11
z God, longsuffer-
ing of, Gen. 2:2.

13
a Vineyard, para-
ble of, Isa. 1:8.

b Jesus, divinity
of, Matt. 1:21.

1 R. V. omits
when they see
him.

14
c Husbandman,
parable of, Matt.
21:33.

d Ecclesiasticism,
Matt. 23:2.

15
e Jesus, rejected,
Matt. 1:21.

f Jesus, death of,
Matt. 1:21.

g Homicide, Deut.
5:17.

36-38; 9:18; 10:46-48; 16:14, 15, 33; 18:8; 19:4, 5; 22:16; Rom. 6:3, 4; 1 Cor. 1:13-17; Gal. 3:27; Eph. 4:5; Col. 2:12; 1 Pet. 3:21.

To be administered in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit, Matt. 28:19. *For the dead*, 1 Cor. 15:29.

Figurative, Matt. 20:22, 23; Mark 10:38, 39; Luke 12:50. *Unto Moses*, 1 Cor. 10:1, 2.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

16

h Wicked, punishment of, *Psa.* 73:3.
i Jews, prophecies concerning, *Neh.* 4:2.
j Mark 12:9.

17

k *Reproof, faithfulness in, Prov.* 17:10.
l Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment, *Dan.* 9:24.
m Corner Stone, figurative, *Psa.* 144:12.
n Church, Christ, the head of, *Matt.* 16:18.
o Jesus, head of the church, *Matt.* 1:21.

18

2 R. V. broken to pieces;

19

p Priest, *Lev.* 1:5.
q Scribe, 1 Kin. 4:3.
r Malice, *Eph.* 4:31.
s Public Opinion, *John* 12:42.
t Parables of Jesus, *Ezek.* 20:49.

20

u *Matt.* 22:15-22; *Mark* 12:13-17.
v Spies, *Josh.* 6:23.
w Hypocrisy, *Jas.* 3:17.
x Deception, instances of, *Josh.* 9:4.

21

y Flattery, *Prov.* 6:24.
z Jesus, teacher, *Matt.* 1:21.

22

a Citizens, duties of, *Luke* 15:15.
b Tax, *Neh.* 10:32.
c Government, duty of citizens to, *Isa.* 22:21.

23

d Craftiness, instances of, *Psa.* 83:3.
3 R. V. omits Why tempt ye me?

24

e Penny, *Matt.* 20:2.

25

f Commandment, enjoining obedience to civil government, *Deut.* 8:2.

What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and ^hdestroy these ^{c, i, j}husbandmen, and shall give the ^avineyard to others. And when they heard *it*, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and ^ksaid, What is ^lthis then that is written, The ^mstone which the builders rejected, the same is become the ^{n, o}head of the corner?

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be ²broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will ^hgrind him to powder.

19 And the chief ^ppriests and the ^qscribes the same hour ^rsought to lay hands on him; and they feared the ^speople: for they perceived that he had spoken this ^tparable against them.

20 ¶ ^uAnd they watched *him*, and sent forth ^vspies, which should ^{w, x}feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, ^ysaying, Master, we know that thou sayest and ^zteachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of *any*, but teachest the way of God truly:

22 Is it lawful for ^aus to give ^btribute unto ^cÇæ'sar, or no?

23 But he perceived their ^dcraftiness, and said unto them, ³Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a ^epenny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Çæ'sar's.

25 And he said unto them, /Render therefore unto ^fÇæ'sar the things which be Çæ'sar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people:

and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ ^gThen came to *him* certain of the ^hṢād'du-çees, which deny that there is any ⁱresurrection: and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, ^jMō'seš ^kwrote unto us, If any man's ^lbrother ^mdie, having a ⁿwife, and he die without children, that his brother should ^otake his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second ^ptook her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third ^qtook her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the ^rresurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, The children of this world ^{s, t}marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted ^uworthy to obtain ^vthat world, and the ^wresurrection from the ^xdead, neither ^ymarry, nor are given in marriage:

36 ^zNeither can they ^adie any more: for they are equal unto the ^bangels; and are the ^cchildren of God, being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the ^ddead are ^eraised, even ^fMō'seš shewed ^gat the ^hbush, when he calleth the Lord the God of ⁱĀ'brā'hām, and the God of ^jĪ'saac, and the God of ^kJā'cob.

38 For he is not ^la God of the dead, but of the ^mliving: for all live unto him.

39 Then certain of the ⁿscribes

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

27

g *Matt.* 22:23-33; *Mark* 12:18-27.
h Sadducees, *Matt.* 22:23.
i Resurrection, 1 Cor. 15:12.

28

j *Law, of Moses,* Deut. 33:2.
k Brother, *Prov.* 18:24.
l Death, *Num.* 23:10.
m Wife, *Prov.* 5:18.
n Marriage, levirate, *Gen.* 34:9.

34

o Marriage, *Gen.* 34:9.

35

p Righteous, described, *Psa.* 64:10.
q Heaven, future home of the righteous, *Luke* 18:22.

r Dead, 2 Kin. 4:32.

36

s Immortality, 1 Cor. 15:54.
t Life, everlasting, *Ecc.* 8:15.

u Angel, *Heb.* 1:13.

v Spiritual Adoption, *Rom.* 8:15.

37

w Moses, *Ex.* 2:10.

x Burning Bush, *Ex.* 3:2-5.

y Abraham, *Gen.* 17:5.

z Isaac, *Gen.* 21:3.

a Jacob, *Gen.* 27:11.

4 R. V. in the place concerning the Bush,

38

b Immortality, 1 Cor. 15:54.

5 R. V. the

39

c Scribe, 1 Kin. 4:3.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

41

d Matt. 22:41-46;
Mark 12:35-37.
c David, 1 Sam.
16:13.
f Jesus, incarnation,
of, Matt.
1:21.

42

g Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment, Gen. 12:3.
h Sovereignty of the Messiah, Psa. 110:1.

43

i Footstool, figurative, 1 Chr. 28:2.

45

j Disciples, Matt. 9:14.

46

k Commandment, admonishing against hypocrisy, Deut. 8:2.
l Matt. 23; Mark 12:38-40.
m Pride, rebuked, Prov. 16:18.
n Self-exaltation, Luke 14:11.
o Salutations, Luke 1:44.

p Synagogue, Matt. 12:9.

q Feasts, Mark 12:39.

6 R. V. chief

7 R. V. places

47

r Oppression, Eccl. 5:8.

s Widow, 2 Sam. 14:5.

t Prayer, Acts 6:4.

u Wicked, punishment of, Psa. 73:3.

v Judgment, according to opportunity and works, 1 Pet. 1:17.

w Punishment, according to deeds, Lev. 26:41.

8 R. V. condemnation.

1

a Mark 12:41-44.

b Rich, Jas. 5:1.

c Liberality, instances of, 1 Tim. 6:18.

2

d Poor, Prov. 21:13.

e Widow, 2 Sam. 14:5.

f Women, good, Prov. 31:10.

g Mark 12:42.

h Responsibility, according to privilege, Ezek. 18:20. i Judgment, according to opportunity and works, 1 Pet. 1:17.

4 j Poverty, Prov. 30:8. k Self-denial, instances of, Mark 8:34.

l R. V. superfluity

answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 ¶ And he said unto them, ^dHow say they that Christ is ^eDā'vid's ⁱson?

42 And ^eDā'vid himself saith in the ^obook of Psalms, The LORD said unto my Lord, ^hSit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy ⁱfootstool.

44 ^eDā'vid therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his ⁱson?

45 ¶ Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his ⁱdisciples,

46 ^{k, l, m}Beware of the ^cscribes, which desire ⁿto walk in long robes, and love ^ogreetings in the markets, and the ^{6, n}highest seats in the ^psynagogues, and the ⁿchief ^rrooms at ^qfeasts;

47 Which ^rdevour ^swidows' houses, and ^lfor a shew make long ^tprayers: ^uthe same ^vshall receive ^wgreater ^sdamnation.

CHAPTER 21

A widow's two mites. 5 Jesus foretells the destruction of the temple, 7 and the calamities which shall precede it. 25 The signs of his coming, 34 and the duty of watchfulness and prayer. 37 Jesus abides by night in the mount of Olives.

AND he looked up, and saw the ^brich men ^ccasting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain ^dpoor ^{e, i}widow ^ccasting in thither two ^gmites.

3 And he said, ^{h, i}Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath ^ccast in more than they all:

4 For ^{h, i}all these have of their ^labundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her ^jpenury hath ^{c, k}cast in all the living that she had.

5 ^hResponsibility, according to privilege, Ezek. 18:20. ⁱ Judgment, according to opportunity and works, 1 Pet. 1:17.

4 ^j Poverty, Prov. 30:8. ^k Self-denial, instances of, Mark 8:34.

l R. V. superfluity

5 ¶ And as some spake of the ^ltemple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 ^mAs for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what ⁿsign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, ^oTake heed that ye be not ^{2, p}deceived: ^qfor ^{r, s}many shall come in my name, saying, I am ³Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But ^twhen ye shall hear of ^uwars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end ^vis not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, ^vNation shall ^urise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great ^wearthquakes shall be in divers places, and ^xfamines, and ^ypestilences; and fearful sights and great ⁿsigns shall there be from heaven.

12 But before all these, ^zthey shall lay their hands on you, and ^apersecute you, delivering you up to the ^bsynagogues, and into ^cprisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 ^{d, e}Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For ^{l, o}I will ^hgive you a mouth and ⁱwisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be ^abetrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

5

l Temple, Herod's, 1 Kin. 6:17.

6

m Matt. 24; Mark 13.

7

n Sign, Mark 8:11.

8

o Watchfulness, Matt. 24:42.

p Apostasy, Acts 1:25.

q Matt. 24:24; Mark 13:22.

r Minister, false and corrupt, Rom. 15:16.

s Antichrist, 2 John 7.

2 R. V. led astray:

3 R. V. he;

9

t Adversity, consolation in, Psa. 10:6.

u War, Judg. 3:2.

10

v Matt. 24:7; Mark 13:8.

11

w Earthquakes, Isa. 29:6.

x Famine, 2 Kin. 8:1.

y Plague, Ex. 11:1.

12

z Matt. 24:9; Mark 13:9.

a Persecution of Christians foretold, John 15:20.

b Synagogue, Matt. 12:9.

c Prison, Gen. 39:20.

14

d Matt. 10:19.

e Commandment, enjoining fortitude under persecution, Deut. 8:2.

15

f Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.

g Promise, to the righteous, 2 Cor. 1:20.

h Inspiration, of disciples, Job 32:8.

i Wisdom, spiritual, from God, Prov. 2:2.

A. D. 33
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

16

j *Martyrdom, fol-
lowers of Jesus
exposed to*, Rev.
17:6.

17

k *Hated*, Prov.
15:17.

18

l *God, preserver*,
Gen. 2:2.
m *Adversity, con-
solation in*, Psa.
10:6.

19

n *Patience*, Luke
8:15.
o *Resignation*, Job
5:17.
4 R. V. ye shall
win your souls.

20

p *Jerusalem, des-
truction of, fore-
told by Jesus*,
Judg. 19:10.
q *Stege*, Deut.
28:53.

21

r *Judea*, Luke
5:17.

22

s *Judgments*, Ex.
6:6.
t *Prophecies*, Dan.
9:24.

23

u *Matt. 24:19-21;
Mark 13:17-19.*
v *Adversity*, Psa.
10:6.

24

w *Captive*, 1 Sam.
30:3.
x *Gentiles, prophe-
cies of the conver-
sion of*, Acts
10:45.

25

y *Matt. 24:29;
Mark 13:24, 25.*
z *Astronomy, side-
real phenomena*,
Isa. 13:10.

a *Sun*, Josh. 10:12.
b *Moon*, Song 6:10.
c *Stars*, Judg. 5:20.
d *Adversity, de-
spondency in*,
Psa. 10:6.

26

e *Earth, destruc-
tion of*, Prov.
8:23.
f *Heavens, phys-
ical, destruction of*,
Psa. 8:3.

some of you shall they cause
to be 'put to death.

17 And ye shall be ^{a, k}hated of
all men for my name's sake.

18 ^{i, g, l, m}But there shall not an
hair of your head perish.

19 In your ^{n, o}patience ⁴possess
ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see
^pJê-ry'sâ-lêm ⁴compassed with
armies, then know that the
desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in
^rJû-dæ'à flee to the mountains;
and let them which are in the
midst of it depart out; and let
not them that are in the coun-
tries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of ^sven-
geance, that all ⁴things which are
written may be fulfilled.

23 ^uBut woe unto them that
are with child, and to them that
give suck, in those days! for
there shall be great ^odistress in
the land, and wrath upon this
people.

24 And they shall fall by the
edge of the sword, and shall be
led away ^wcaptive into all na-
tions: and ^pJê-ry'sâ-lêm shall be
trodden down of the ^xĜën'tîlêş,
until the times of the Ĝën'tîlêş
be fulfilled.

25 ¶ And ^ythere shall be ^zsigns
in the ^asun, and in the ^bmoon,
and in the ^cstars; and upon the
earth ^ddistress of nations, with
perplexity; the sea and the waves
roaring;

26 Men's hearts ^dfailing them
for fear, and for looking after
those things which are coming
on the ^eearth: for the powers of
^fheaven shall be shaken.

27 ²And then shall they see the
Son of man ^hcoming in a cloud
with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin
to come to pass, then look up,
and lift up your heads; for your
redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a
ⁱ'parable; ⁴Behold the ^kfig tree,
and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth,
ye see and know of your own
selves that ^lsummer is now nigh
at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see
these things come to pass, know
ye that the ^mkingdom of God is
nigh at hand.

32 ²Verily I say unto you, This
generation shall not pass away,
till all be fulfilled.

33 ⁴Heaven and ^eearth shall
pass away: but my words shall
not pass away.

34 ¶ ^{2, 4, 7}And ^{p, q, r}take heed to
yourselves, ²lest at any time your
hearts be overcharged with ⁴sur-
feiting, and ^{*}drunkenness, and
^ucares of this life, and so that
day come upon you unawares.

35 For as a snare shall it come
on all them that dwell on the
face of the whole earth.

36 ^{2, r, v}Watch ye therefore, and
^wpray always, that ye may ⁵be
accounted worthy to escape all
these things that shall come to
pass, and to stand before the Son
of man.

37 And in the day time he was
^{x, y}teaching in the ²temple; and
at night he went out, and abode
in the mount that is called *the
mount of Ol'îvêş*.

38 And ^{b, c}all the people came

A. D. 33
See footnote, Time,
Rev. 10:6.

27

g *Matt. 24:30;
Mark 13:26.*

h *Jesus, second
coming of*, Matt.
1:21.

29

i *Parables, of Je-
sus*, Ezek. 20:39.

j *Matt. 24:32-35;
Mark 13:28-31.*

k *Fig Tree, parable
of*, Luke 13:6.

30

l *Summer*, Isa.
28:4.

31

m *Kingdom of
Heaven*, Matt.
13:24.

32

n *Matt. 5:18; Luke
16:17.*

34

o *Matt. 24:36-51;
Mark 13:32-37.*

p *Commandment,
warning against
sinful indulgence*,
Deut. 8:2.

q *Watchfulness, en-
joined*, Matt.
24:42.

r *Temptation, re-
sistance to*, Luke
11:4.

s *Worldliness,
admonitions
against*, 1 John
2:15.

t *Gluttony, warn-
ings against*,
Prov. 30:22.

u *Anxiety*, 1 Pet.
5:7.

36

v *Commandment,
enjoining watch-
fulness*, Deut.
8:2.

w *Prayer, enjoined*,
Acts 6:4.

5 R. V. prevail to
escape

37

x *Instruction, in re-
ligion*, Prov.
23:25.

y *Jesus, teacher*,
Matt. 1:21.

z *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.

a *Mount of Olives*,
Mark 11:1.

38

b *Popularity of Je-
sus*, John 6:15.

c *Jesus, received*,
Matt. 1:21.

* **DRUNKENNESS**, Isa. 28:7, 8; 56:12; Hos. 7:5; Joel 1:5; 3:3; Amos 2:8, 12; Matt. 24:49; Luke 12:45.

Mockery in, Psa. 69:12. *Consequences of*, Prov. 21:17; 23:21, 29, 30, 32-35; Isa. 19:14; 24:9-11; 28:7; Hos. 4:11. *Forbidden*, 1 Sam. 1:14; Prov. 23:20, 31, 32; 31:4-7; Luke 21:34; Rom. 13:13; 1 Cor. 11:21-30; Eph. 5:18; 1 Thess. 5:7, 8; 1 Pet. 4:3.

Woes denounced against, Isa. 5:11, 12, 22; 28:1, 3, 7, 8; Amos 6:1, 6; Nah. 1:10; Hab. 2:15, 16.

Death penalty for, Deut. 21:20, 21; Jer. 25:27. *Excludes from kingdom of God*, 1 Cor. 6:9, 10; Gal. 5:19-21.

Falsely accused of: *Hannah*, 1 Sam. 1:12-16; *Jesus*, Matt. 11:19; *the Apostles*, Acts 2:13-15.

Figurative, Isa. 51:17; 63:6; Jer. 51:7-9; Ezek. 23:31-34; Hab. 2:15, 16.

Instances of: *Noah*, Gen. 9:21. *Lot*, Gen. 19:33, 35. *Nabal*, 1 Sam. 25:36. *Uriah*, 2 Sam. 11:13. *Amnon*, 2 Sam. 13:28. *Eliab*, 1 Kin. 16:9. *Ben-hadad and his thirty-two confederate kings*, 1 Kin. 20:16. *Ahasuerus*, Esth. 1:10, 11. *Belshazzar*, Dan. 5:1-6. *Degenerate Christians*, 1 Cor. 11:21. See footnotes: TOTAL ABSTINENCE, Lev. 10:9; DRUNKARD, Psa. 69:12; WINE, Prov. 23:31.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

d *Spiritual Desire*,
Psa. 42:1.

1
a Matt. 26:1-5;
Mark 14:1, 2.
b *Passover*, Num.
9:5.

2
c *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
d *Scribe*, 1 Kin.
4:3.
e *Malice*, Eph.
4:31.
f *Persecution*, of
Jesus, John
15:20.

g *Public Opinion*,
John 12:42.

3
h Matt. 26:14-16;
Mark 14:10, 11.

i *Apostasy*, instan-
ces of, Acts 1:25.
j *Infidelity*, of
friends, 2 Cor.
6:15.

k *Satan*, Matt.
4:10.

l *Temptation*,
sources of, *Satan*,
Luke 11:4.

m *Judas*, Mark
3:19.

n *Apostles*, Luke
6:13.

4
o *Conspiracy*,
1 Kin. 16:9.

p *Soldiers*, Ezra
8:22.

q *Betrayal*, of *Je-
sus*, Matt. 26:46.

5
r *Prophecies of the
Messiah*, and
their fulfillment,
Gen. 12:3.

s *Bribery*, instances
of, 1 Sam. 8:3.

t *Covetousness*,
Isa. 57:17.

u *Money*, silver
used as, Jer. 32:9.

7
v Matt. 26:17-19;
Mark 14:12-16.

8
w *Peter*, Mark
5:37.

x *John*, Mark 1:19.

10
y *Jesus*, omnis-
cense of, Matt.
1:21.

early in the morning to him in
the temple, for ^dto hear him.

CHAPTER 22

*The rulers conspire against Jesus, and ar-
range with Judas for his betrayal. 7 Je-
sus keeps the passover; 19 institutes the
Lord's supper; 24 exhorts his disciples to
humility; 31 and foretells Peter's denial of
him. 39 He prays in the garden; 47 is de-
trayed with a kiss; 54 and is brought into
the high priest's house, where Peter denies
him. 63 He is mocked; 66 and condemned
before the council.*

^aNOW the feast of unleavened
bread drew nigh, which is
called the ^bPassover.

2 And the chief ^cpriests and
^dscribes ^{e, f}sought how they might
kill him; for they feared the
^gpeople.

3 ¶ ^hThen ^{i, j}entered ^{k, l}Sā'tan
into ^mJū'das surnamed Īs-cār'i-
ot, being of the number of the
ⁿtwelve.

4 And he ⁱwent his way, and
^{i, o}commun'd with the chief
^cpriests and ^pcaptains, how he
might ^qbetray him unto them.

5 ^rAnd they were glad, and cov-
enanted to ^sgive ^thim ^umoney.

6 And he promised, and
^{i, j}sought opportunity to ^qbetray
him unto them in the absence of
the multitude.

7 ¶ ^vThen came the day of un-
leavened bread, when the ^bpass-
over must be killed.

8 And he sent ^wPē'tēr and
^xJōhn, saying, Go and prepare
us the ^bpassover, that we may
eat.

9 And they said unto him;
Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And ^yhe said unto them,
Behold, when ye are entered into
the city, there shall a man meet
you, bearing a pitcher of water;
follow him into the house where
he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the
goodman of the house, The Mas-
ter saith unto thee, Where is the
guestchamber, where I shall eat
the ^bpassover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a

large upper room furnished:
there make ready.

13 And ^{w, x}they went, and found
as he had said unto them: and
they made ready the ^bpassover.

14 ^zAnd when the hour was
come, he sat down, and the
twelve ^aapostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, With
desire I have desired to eat this
^bpassover with you before ^cI
suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not
any more eat thereof, until it be
fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And ^dhe took the ^{e, f, g}cup,
and ^hgave ⁱthanks, and said,
Take this, and divide ^{it} among
yourselves:

18 For I say unto you, I will
not drink of the fruit of the vine,
until the kingdom of God shall
come.

19 ¶ ^aAnd he took bread, and
^hgave ⁱthanks, and brake ^{it}, and
gave unto them, saying, This
is my body which is given ⁱfor
you: this do in ^kremembrance of
me.

20 Likewise also the ^{e, f, l}cup
after supper, saying, This cup
^{is} the ^mnew ¹testament in my
ⁿblood, which is ^oshed ⁱfor you.

21 ¶ But, ^pbehold, the hand of
^qhim that ^rbetrayeth me ^{is} with
me on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man
goeth, ^sas it was determined: but
woe unto that man by whom he
is ^tbetrayed!

23 And they began to ^uen-
quire among themselves, which
of them it was that should do
this thing.

24 ¶ And there was also a
^vstrife among them, ^vwhich of
them should be accounted the
greatest.

25 And he said unto them,
^wThe kings of the Ĝen'tiles ex-
ercise lordship over them; and
they that exercise authority

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

14
^z Matt. 26:20-30;
Mark 14:17-26.

a *Apostles*, Luke
6:13.

15
b *Passover*, Num.
9:5.
c *Jesus*, death of,
Matt. 1:21.

17
d *Eucharist*, in-
stituted, Mark
14:22.
e *Cup*, Gen. 44:2.
f *Symbols and
Similitudes*, Heb.
9:9.

g *Wine*, sacramen-
tal use of, Prov.
23:31.

h *Thankfulness*,
Acts 24:3.

i *Thanksgiving*, by
Jesus, Matt.
11:25.

19
j *Jesus*, design of
his death, Matt.
1:21.

k *Memorial*, Lord's
supper, Num.
16:40.

20
l *Wine*, symbolical,
Prov. 23:31.

m *New Covenant*,
Jer. 31:31.

n *Blood*, of *Jesus*,
atoning, Heb.
9:19.

o *Atonement*, by *Je-
sus*, Lev. 17:11.

1 R. V. covenant

21
p *Jesus*, prophet,
Matt. 1:21.

q *Judas*, prophe-
cies concerning,
Mark 3:19.

r *Betrayal*, of *Je-
sus*, Matt. 26:46.

22
s *Foreordination*,
of the death of
Jesus, Rom.
8:30.

23
t *Self-examination*,
2 Cor. 13:5.

24
u *Strife*, instances
of, Prov. 20:3.
v *Ambition*, Hab.
2:5.

25
w Matt. 20:25-28;
Mark 10:42-45.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

26

- x Humility, enjoining*, Prov. 22:4.
y Commandment, enjoining altruistic service, Deut. 8:2.
z Altruism, Acts 20:35.

27

- a Servant, social status of*, Jer. 1:24.
b Jesus, an example, Matt. 1:21.
c Jesus, humility of, Matt. 1:21.
d Minister, character and qualifications of, Rom. 15:16.

28

- e Apostles, Luke* 6:13.
f Jesus, temptation of, Matt. 1:21.

29

- g Promise, to the righteous*, 2 Cor. 1:20.
h Righteous, promises to, Psa. 64:10.
i Heaven, future home of the righteous, Luke 18:22.
j God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.
k Jesus, kingdom of, Matt. 1:21.

31

- l Peter, Mark* 5:37.
m Satan, Matt. 4:10.
n Isa. 30:28; *Amos* 9:9.
o Temptation, a test, Luke 11:4.

32

- p Jesus, love of*, Matt. 1:21.
q Prayers of Jesus, Luke 5:16.
r Jesus, mediation of, Matt. 1:21.
s Faith in Christ, John 6:69.
t Perseverance, Eph. 6:18.
u Minister, duties of, Rom. 15:16.
2 R. V. hast turned again, establish thy brethren.

33

- v Zeal*, 2 Cor. 7:11.
w False Confidence, Psa. 30:6.
x Prison, Gen. 39:20.
y Death, Num. 23:10.

34

- z Matt.* 26:34, 74; *Mark* 14:30, 68, 72; *John* 13:38; *18:27*.—*a Jesus, prophet*, Matt. 1:21. *b Peter*, Mark 5:37. *35 c Minister, emoluments of*, Rom. 15:16. *36 3 R. V. a wallet:*

upon them are called benefactors.

26 But ye *shall* not *be* so: but he that is greatest among you, *x* let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, *y* as he that doth *z* serve.

27 For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or *a* he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but *b* I am among you *c* as *d* he that serveth.

28 *e* Ye are they which have continued with me in my *f* temptations.

29 And *g, h* I appoint unto you a *i* kingdom, as my *j* Father hath appointed unto *k* me;

30 *g, h* That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of *l* Is'ra-el.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, *l* Si'mon, Si'mon, behold, *m* Sa'tan hath desired to *n* have you, that he may *o* sift you as wheat:

32 But *p* I have *q, r* prayed for thee, that thy *s* faith *t* fail not: and when thou *u* art converted, *v* strengthen thy brethren.

33 And he *v, w* said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into *x* prison, and to *y* death.

34 *z* And he said, *a* I tell thee, *b* Pe'ter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 ¶ And he said unto them, When I sent you without *c* purse, and *d* scrip, and *e* shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *f* it, and likewise *g* his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that *a* this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, *c* And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here *are* two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39 ¶ *l* And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of *o* Ol'ives; and his *n* disciples also followed him.

40 And when he was at the *i* place, he said unto them, *j, k* Pray that ye enter not into *l* temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and *m* kneeled down, and *n* prayed,

42 *o* Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this *p* cup from me: nevertheless *q, r, s, t* not my will, but *u* thine, be done.

43 And there appeared an *v* angel unto him from heaven, *w* strengthening him.

44 And being in an *x* agony he *y, z* prayed more earnestly: and his *a* sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his *a* disciples, he found them *b* sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and *c* pray, lest ye enter into *d* temptation.

47 ¶ *e* And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called *f* Ju'das, one of the *g* twelve, went before them, and *h* drew near unto *i* Je'sus to *k* kiss him.

48 But *j* Je'sus said unto him, *k* Ju'das, *l* betrayest thou the Son of man with a *m* kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

37

- d Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment*, Gen. 12:3.

e Isa. 53:12.

39

- f Matt.* 26:36-46; *Mark* 14:32-42; *John* 18:1.
g Mount of Olives, *Mark* 11:1.
h Apostles, *Luke* 6:13.

40

- i Gethsemane*, *Mark* 14:32.
j Prayer, enjoined, *Acts* 6:4.
k Commandment, enjoining prayerfulness, *Deut.* 8:2.
l Temptation, *Luke* 11:4.

41

- m Prayer, postures in*, *Acts* 6:4.
n Prayers of Jesus, *Luke* 5:16.

42

- o Afflictions, prayer in*, *Psa.* 34:19.
p Cup, figurative, *Matt.* 20:22.
q Resignation, exemplified, *Job* 5:17.

r Renunciation of the will to the Father, *Luke* 5:11.

s Prayer, submission in, *Acts* 6:4.

t Jesus, obedience of, *Matt.* 1:21.

u Will of God, *Mark* 3:35.

43

- v Angel, junctions of*, *Heb.* 1:13.
w Afflictions, consolation in, *Psa.* 34:19.

44

- x Jesus, sufferings of*, *Matt.* 1:21.
y Prayer, importunity in, *Acts* 6:4.
z Sweat, of blood, *Gen.* 3:19.

45

- a Apostles*, *Luke* 6:13.
b Sleep, *Psa.* 127:2.

46

- c Prayer, enjoined*, *Acts* 6:4.
d Temptation, *Luke* 11:4.

47

- e Matt.* 26:47-56; *Mark* 3:19. *g Treachery*, *John* 13:29.
48 i Betrayal of

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

49
j *Sword*, 1 Chr.
21:5.

50
k *Peter*, Mark 5:37.
l Matt. 26:51;
Mark 14:47;
John 18:10.
m *High Priest*, Lev.
21:10.

51
n *Miracles*, of *Jesus*,
Luke 23:8.

52
o *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
p *Temple*, *Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.
q *Senate*, Num.
11:16.

53
r *Darkness*, *figurative*,
Gen. 1:2.

54
s *Arrest*, of *Jesus*,
Matt. 26:50.
t *Prisoners*, Psa.
79:11.

u *Trial* of *Jesus*,
Mark 14:53.
v *Conardice*, *instances* of,
Lev. 26:36.

55
w Matt. 26:69-75;
Mark 14:66-72;
John 18:15-18,
25-27.
x R. V. court,

57
x *Temptation*,
yielding to, Luke
11:4.
y *Falsehood*, *instances* of,
Job 21:34.

59
z *Galilee*, Mark
6:21.

60
a *Peter*, Mark 5:37.
b *Falsehood*, *instances* of,
Job 21:34.

c Matt. 26:34, 74,
75; Mark 14:30,
68, 72; John 13:
38; 18:27.

61
d *Jesus*, *compassion* of,
Matt. 1:21.

e *Conscience*,
guilty, Acts 23:1.

said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the ⁱsword?

50 ¶ And ^kone of them smote the ⁱservant of the ^mhigh priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jē'sus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and ⁿhealed him.

52 Then Jē'sus said unto the chief ^opriests, and captains of the ^ptemple, and the ^qelders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with ⁱswords and staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the ^ptemple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of ^rdarkness.

54 ¶ Then ^stook they ^thim, and led *him*, and ^ubrought him into the high priest's house. And ^kPe'tēr ^vfollowed afar off.

55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the ^hhall, and were set down together, ^{k,w}Pe'tēr sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And ^xhe ^ydenied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And ^kPe'tēr ^ysaid, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him: for he is a ^zGäl-ī-læ'an.

60 And ^aPe'tēr ^bsaid, Man, I know not what thou sayest. ^cAnd immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the ^dLord turned, and looked upon ^aPe'tēr. And ^ePe'tēr ^fremembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him,

'Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And ^aPe'tēr went out, and ^{i,g,h}wept bitterly.

63 ¶ And the men that held Jē'sus ^{i,j}mocked him, and ^{k,l}smote *him*.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, ^hthey ^{k,l}struck him on the face, and asked him, ⁱsaying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things ^{o,m}blasphemously ⁿspake they against ^hhim.

66 ¶ And as soon as it was day, the ^oelders of the people and the chief ^ppriests and the ^qscribes came together, and ^rled him into their council, saying,

67 ^rArt thou ^sthe 'Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ^uye will ^{v,w}not believe:

68 And if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer ^sme, nor let *me* go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man ^{x,y}sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70 ^rThen said they all, Art thou then the ^sSon of God? And he said unto them, ^aYe say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAPTER 23

Jesus is delivered over to Pilate, who sends him to Herod. 8 Herod mocks him. 13 Pilate, yielding, releases Barabbas and delivers Jesus to be crucified. 27 The daughters of Jerusalem bewail him. 33 The crucifixion. 34 The rulers deride him. 39 The penitent thief. 46 Jesus dies. 50 His burial.

AND the whole multitude of them arose, and ^aled ^bhim unto ^cPilate.

2 And ^athey began to ^aaccuse him, ^{e,i}saying, We found this *fellow* ^qperverting the nation, and forbidding to give ^htribute to Çæ'sar, saying that he himself is Christ a ⁱKing.

f *Slander*, instances of, Prov. 10:18. *g* *Treason*, *Jesus* falsely accused of, 2 Kin. 11:14. *h* *Tribute*, Ezra 4:13. *i* *Jesus*, *king*, Matt. 1:21.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

62
f *Weeping*, Ezra
3:13.

g *Remorse*, Matt.
27:3.

h *Repentance*,
Mark 1:4.

63
i *Mocking*, 1 Kin.
18:27.

j *Persecution*, of
Jesus, John
15:20.

k *Cruelty*, instances
of, Psa. 27:12.

l *Smiting* of *Jesus*,
Isa. 50:6.

64
5 R. V. omits they
struck him on
the face.

65
m *Blasphemy*,
2 Sam. 12:14.

n *False Accusation*,
2 Tim. 3:3.

6 R. V. omits blas-
phemously

7 R. V. him, revil-
ing him.

66
o *Senate*, Num.
11:16.

p *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.
q *Scribe*, 1 Kin.
4:3.

r *Trial* of *Jesus*,
Mark 14:53.

67
s *Indictments*, *instances* of,
Matt. 27:37.

t *Jesus*, *Messiah*,
Matt. 1:21.

u *Unbelievers*,
1 Cor. 6:6.

v *Unbelief*, *instances* of,
Heb. 3:12.

w *Jesus*, *rejected*,
Matt. 1:21.

68
8 R. V. omits the
rest of this verse.

69
x *Jesus*, *exaltation*
of, Matt. 1:21.

y *Jesus*, *king*,
Matt. 1:21.

70
z *Jesus*, *divine* *son-*
ship of, Matt.
1:21.

a *Pleading*, Deut.
17:8.

1
a *Trial* of *Jesus*,
Mark 14:53.

b *Prisoners*, Psa.
79:11.

c *Pilate*, Matt.
27:2.

2
d *False Accusation*,
instances of,
2 Tim. 3:3.

e *Indictments*,
Matt. 27:37.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

3

i Pleading, Deut.
17:8.

5

k Jesus, teacher,
Matt. 1:21.

l Judea, Luke
5:17.

m Galilee, Mark
6:21.

3 ^aAnd ^cPi'late asked him, saying, Art thou ^tthe King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, ^jThou sayest it.

4 ^aThen said ^cPi'late to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5 ^aAnd they were the more fierce, ^d/saying, He stirreth up the people, ^kteaching throughout all ⁱJew'r'y, beginning from ^mGäl'i-lee to this place.

6 When ^cPi'late heard of ^mGäl'i-lee, he asked whether the man were a Gäl-i-lä'an.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto ⁿHēr'od's jurisdiction, he sent ^ahim to Hēr'od, who himself also was at ^aJē-ry'-sâ-lēm at that time.

8 ¶ And ^awhen ⁿHēr'od saw Jē'sus, he was exceeding glad: for he was ^bdesirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some ^{*}miracle done by him.

9 ^aThen he questioned with him in many words; but he ^aanswered him nothing.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

7

n Herod, Matt.
14:1.

a Jerusalem, Judg.
19:10.

8

p Curiosity, in-
stances of, Prov.
27:20.

9

q Reticence of Je-
sus, Mark 14:61.

*** MIRACLES.** Called: *Marvelous things*, Psa. 78:12; *marvelous works*, Isa. 20:14; *signs and wonders*, Jer. 32:21; John 4:48; 2 Cor. 12:12.

Performed, through the power of God, John 3:2; Acts 14:3; 15:12; 19:11; and of the Holy Spirit, Matt. 12:28; Rom. 15:19; 1 Cor. 12:9, 10, 28, 30; in the name of Christ, Mark 9:38, 39; 16:17; Luke 9:49, 50; Acts 3:16; 4:30. Faith required in those who perform, Matt. 17:20; 21:21; John 14:12; Acts 3:16. Faith required in those for whom they were performed, Matt. 9:28; Mark 9:22-24; Acts 14:9. Power to work, given the disciples, Mark 3:14, 15; 16:17, 18, 20. Demanded by unbelievers, Ex. 7:9, 10; Matt. 12:38, 39; 16:1; Luke 11:16, 29; 23:8; John 2:18; 6:30; Cor. 1:22.

Design of. To reveal God, Ex. 7:5, 17; 8:8-10, 22; 9:4-16, 29; 10:1, 2; 14:4, 18; Deut. 4:33-39; Josh. 4:23, 24; 1 Kin. 18:24, 37-39; Jer. 32:20. To produce faith in God, Ex. 14:31; Num. 14:11; Josh. 3:7-17; 2 Chr. 7:1-3; Psa. 106:9-12. To produce the fear of God, 1 Sam. 12:17, 18; Dan. 6:20-27; Jonah 1:14-16. To constrain to obedience, Ex. 16:4-6; 19:4, 5; Deut. 11:1-8; 29:1-9; Judg. 2:7; Psa. 78:10-32. To glorify God, Luke 5:26; John 11:4; Acts 4:21, 22. To attest the messiahship of Jesus, Matt. 11:2-5 (with Luke 7:19-22); Mark 2:9-12 (with Luke 5:24-26); Luke 18:42, 43; John 2:11; 4:48; 5:36; 11:4, 40-42; 14:11; 15:24. To glorify Jesus, Acts 3:1-15. To attest God's servants, Ex. 4:2-9; 19:9; Num. 16:28-35; 1 Sam. 12:17, 18; Zech. 2:9; Acts 2:22; Heb. 2:4. To preserve the righteous, Dan. 3:28, 29; 6:20-27. To change wicked purposes, Ex. 3:19, 20; 9:16, 17; 10:16, 17; 11:1-10; 12:29-33; 14:24, 25.

Convincing effect of. On children of Israel, Ex. 4:28-31; 14:31; Num. 17:1-14. On Pharaoh's servants, Ex. 10:7. On Pharaoh, Ex. 10:16, 17; 12:31, 32. On Egyptians, Ex. 12:33; 1 Sam. 6:6. On the Canaanites, Josh. 2:9-11; 5:1. On Gideon, Judg. 6:17-22, 36-40; 7:1. On people who witnessed Elijah's, 1 Kin. 18:24, 37-39. On Naaman, 2 Kin. 5:14, 15. On Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2:47; 3:28, 29; 4:2, 3. On Darius, Dan. 6:20-27. On Simon Peter, Luke 5:4-11. On disciples of Jesus, John 2:11, 22, 23; 20:30, 31. On the nobleman whose child Jesus healed, John 4:48-53. On people who witnessed Christ's, John 7:31; 11:43-45; 12:10, 11. On people who witnessed Philip's, Acts 8:6. On people who witnessed Peter's, Acts 9:32-42. On Sergius Paulus, the deputy, Acts 13:8-12. On Gentiles, Rom. 15:18, 19.

Resisted by the obstinate, Neh. 9:17; Psa. 78:10-32; John 9:24-28; 15:24, 25.

Alleged: Performed, by magicians, Ex. 7:10-12, 22; 8:7; by impostors, Matt. 7:22. Performed through the powers of evil, 2 Thess. 2:9; Rev. 16:14. Wrought, in support of false religions, Deut. 13:1, 2; by false christ, Matt. 24:24; by false prophets, Matt. 24:24; Rev. 19:20. Of false prophets not to be regarded, Deut. 13:1-3. Doctrine the ungodly, Rev. 13:14; 19:20. A mark of apostasy, 2 Thess. 2:3, 9; Rev. 13:13.

Catalogue of: Fire on Abraham's sacrifice, Gen. 15:17. Conception of Isaac, Gen. 21:2. Binding of the Sodomites, Gen. 19:11. Destruction of Sodom, Gen. 19:24. Flaming bush, Ex. 3:2. Transformation of Moses' rod into a serpent, Ex. 4:3, 4, 30; 7:10, 12. Moses' leprosy, Ex. 4:6, 7, 30. Plagues in Egypt, see footnote, PLAGUES, Ex. 11:1. Pillar of cloud and fire, Ex. 13:21, 22; 14:19, 20. Passage of the Red Sea, Ex. 14:21, 23. Destruction of Pharaoh and his army, Ex. 14:23-30. Sweetening the waters of Marah, Ex. 15:25. Manna, Ex. 16:4-31; double portion of, on sixth day, Ex. 16:5, 29; preservation of manna over Sabbath, Ex. 16:24. Quails, Ex. 16:13. Defeat of Amalek, Ex. 17:9-13. Water from the rock, Ex. 17:5, 7. Miriam's leprosy, Num. 12:10-15. Judgment by fire, Num. 11:1-3. Destruction of Korah, Num. 16:

31-35; Deut. 11:6, 7. Plague, Num. 16:46-50. Aaron's rod buds, Num. 17:1-9. Waters from the rock in Kadesh, Num. 20:8-11. Scourge of serpents, Num. 21:6-9. Destruction of Nadab and Abihu, Lev. 10:1, 2. Jordan divided, Josh. 3:14-17; 4:16-18. Fall of Jericho, Josh. 6:20; Heb. 11:30. Sun and moon stand still, Josh. 10:12-14. Dew on Gideon's fleece, Judg. 6:37-40. Destruction of the people of Beth-shemesh, 1 Sam. 6:19, 20. Plague in Israel, 1 Chr. 21:14-26. Fire on the sacrifices, of Aaron, Lev. 9:24; of Gideon, Judg. 6:21; of Solomon, 2 Chr. 7:1; of Elijah, 1 Kin. 18:38. Jeroboam's hand withered, 1 Kin. 13:3-6. Rending of the altar, 1 Kin. 13:5, with vs. 1, 3. Elijah is fed, by ravens, 1 Kin. 17:6; by an angel, 1 Kin. 19:1-8. Elijah, increases the widow's meal and oil, 1 Kin. 17:9-16; Luke 4:20; raises the widow's son, 1 Kin. 17:17-24. Rain in answer to Elijah's prayer, 1 Kin. 18:41-45. Elijah, brings fire on Ahaziah's army, 2 Kin. 1:10-12; divides Jordan, 2 Kin. 2:8. Elijah's translation, 2 Kin. 2:11.

Elisha, divides Jordan, 2 Kin. 2:14; sweetens the waters of Jericho, 2 Kin. 2:19-22; increases a widow's oil, 2 Kin. 4:1-7; raises the Shunammite's child, 2 Kin. 4:18-37; renders harmless the poisoned pottage, 2 Kin. 4:38-41; feeds one hundred men, 2 Kin. 4:42-44; cures Naaman, 2 Kin. 5:1-19; smites Gehazi with leprosy, 2 Kin. 5:26, 27; causes the ax to float, 2 Kin. 6:6; reveals the counsel of the king of Syria, 2 Kin. 6:12; causes the eyes of his servant to be opened, 2 Kin. 6:17; smites with blindness the army of the king of Syria, 2 Kin. 6:18. The dead man restored to life on touching Elisha's bones, 2 Kin. 13:21.

Destruction of Sennacherib's army, 2 Kin. 19:35; Isa. 37:36. A return of the shadow on the sundial, 2 Kin. 20:9-11. Deference, of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, Dan. 3:20-27; of Daniel, Dan. 6:22. Preservation of Jonah in the fish's belly, Jonah 1:17; 2:10.

The incarnation of Jesus, Matt. 1:18-25; Luke 1:26-38; 2:1-7. The appearance of the star of Bethlehem, Matt. 2:1-9.

Of Jesus, IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER: Water made wine, John 2:1-11.

Heals the nobleman's son, John 4:46-54.
Heals the demoniac, Mark 1:23-26; Luke 4:33-35.
Heals Peter's mother-in-law, Matt. 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-31; Luke 4:38, 39.

Cleanses the leper, Matt. 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-15.

Heals the paralytic, Matt. 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26.

Heals the impotent man, John 5:1-16.
Restores the withered hand, Matt. 12:9-13; Mark 3:1-5; Luke 6:6-11.

Heals the centurion's servant, Matt. 8:5-13; Luke 7:1-10.
Raises the widow's son to life, Luke 7:11-16.

Heals a demoniac, Matt. 12:22, 23; Luke 11:14.
Stills the tempest, Matt. 8:23-27; 14:32; Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25.

Casts devils out of two men of Gadara, Matt. 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39.

Raises from the dead the daughter of Jairus, Matt. 9:18, 19, 23-26; Mark 5:22-24, 35-43; Luke 8:41, 42, 49-56.

Cures the woman with the issue of blood, Matt. 9:20-23; Mark 5:25-34; Luke 8:43-48.

Restores the sight of two blind men, Matt. 9:27-31.
Heals a demoniac, Matt. 9:32, 33.

Feeds five thousand men, Matt. 14:15-21; Mark 6:35-44; Luke 9:12-17; John 6:5-14.

Walks on the sea, Matt. 14:22-33; Mark 6:45-52; John 6:16-21.

Heals the daughter of the Syrophenician woman, Matt. 15:21-28; Mark 7:24-30.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

10

r Priest, Lev. 1:5.
s Scribe, 1 Kin.
4:3.
t Malice, Eph.
4:31.

11

u Soldiers, Ezra
8:22.
v Persecution, of
Jesus, John
15:20.
w Mocking, 1 Kin.
18:27.
x Sarcasm, instan-
ces of, Judg.
10:14.

12

y Reconciliation,
2 Cor. 5:18.
z Friends, Ex.
33:11.

13

a Pilate, Matt.
27:2.
b Priest, Lev. 1:5.

14

c Trial of Jesus,
Mark 14:53.

15

d Herod, Matt.
14:1.
1 R. V. he sent him
back unto us;

16

e Scourging of Je-
sus, Isa. 50:6.

17

f Passover, Num.
9:5.
2 R. V. omits this
verse.

18

g Persecution, of
Jesus, John
15:20.
h Barabbas, Matt.
27:16.

19

i Citizens, wicked
and treasonable,
Luke 15:15.
j Homicide, feloni-
ous, Deut. 5:17.
k Prison, Gen.
39:20.

21

l Crucifixion,
Mark 15:13.

10 And the chief ^rpriests and ^scribes stood and ^tvehemently accused him.

11 ^aAnd ⁿHēr'od with his ^umen of war ^vset him at nought, and ^wmocked *him*, and ^xarrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pī'late.

12 ¶ And the same day Pī'late and ⁿHēr'od were ^ymade ^zfriends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And ^aPī'late, when he had called together the chief ^bpriests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man untō me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined ^chim before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 ^cNo, nor yet ^aHēr'od: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 I will therefore ^echastise him, and release *him*.

17 ⁽For of necessity he must release one unto them at the ^ffeast.)

18 And they cried out all at once, saying, ^gAway with this *man*, and release unto us ^hBā-rāb'bas:

19 (ⁱWho for a certain sedition made in the city, and for ^jmurder, was cast into ^kprison.)

20 ^aPī'late therefore, willing to release Jē'sus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, ^{g, l}Crucify *him*, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore ^echastise him, and let *him* go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, ^grequiring that he might be ^lcrucified. And ^{3, m}the voices of them and of the chief ^bpriests prevailed.

24 ^cAnd ^{a, n}Pī'late gave sentence that it should be ^oas they required.

25 And he released unto them ⁱhim that for sedition and ^jmurder was cast into ^kprison, whom ^othey had desired; but he delivered Jē'sus to their ^gwill.

26 ¶ ^pAnd as they led him away, they laid hold upon one ^qSi'mon, a C̄y-rē-nī-an, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the ^rcross, that he might bear *it* after Jē'sus.

27 And ^sthere ^tfollowed him a great company of people, and of ^uwomen, which also ^{v, w}bewailed and lamented him.

28 But ^xJē'sus turning unto them said, Daughters of ^yJē-ru'ſā-lēm, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 ^uFor, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed *are* the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 ^{y, z, a}Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

23

m Public Opinion,
John 12:42.
3 R. V. their voices
prevailed.

24

n Statecraft, corrup-
tion in, Prov.
28:2.
o Demagogism,
2 Sam. 15:2.

26

p Matt. 27:31, 32;
Mark 15:20, 21;
John 19:16, 17.

q Matt. 27:32;
Mark 15:21.

r Cross, John
19:17.

27

s Jesus, received,
Matt. 1:21.

t Love, for Jesus,
1 John 4:19.

u Women, Prov.
31:10.

v Mourning, Lam.
2:5.

w Death, scenes of,
Num. 23:10.

28

x Jesus, love of,
Matt. 1:21.

y Jerusalem, vs.
29-31; Judg.
19:10.

30

z Punishment, no
escape from, Lev.
26:41.

a Terror of the
Wicked, Isa.
2:19.

Feeds four thousand men, Matt. 15:32-39; Mark 8:1-9.
Restores one deaf and dumb, Mark 7:31-37.
Restores the sight of a blind man, Mark 8:22-26.
Heals lunatic child, Matt. 17:14-20; Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43.
Heals ten lepers, Luke 17:11-19.
Opens the eyes of a man born blind, John 9.
Raises Lazarus from the dead, John 11:1-46.
Heals the woman with an infirmity, Luke 13:10-17.
Cures a man afflicted with dropsy, Luke 14:1-6.
Restores the sight of two blind men near Jericho, Matt. 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43.
Fly tree withered, Matt. 21:17-22; Mark 11:12-14, 20-24.

Heals the ear of Malchus, Luke 22:49-51.

Of the disciples of Jesus: *By the seventy*, Luke 10:17-20. *By other disciples*, Mark 9:38, 39; John 14:12. *By the apostles*, Acts 3:6, 7, 12, 13, 16; 4:10, 30; 9:34, 35; 16:18. *Peter, heals the sick*, Acts 5:15, 16; *heals Æneas*, Acts 9:33, 34; *raises Dorcas to life*, Acts 9:40; *causes the death of Ananias and Sapphira*, Acts 5:5, 10. *Peter and other apostles delivered from prison*, Acts 5:19-23; 12:6-11; 16:26. *Philip carried away by the Spirit*, Acts 8:39. *Paul, strikes Elymas with blindness*, Acts 13:11; *heals a cripple*, Acts 14:10; *casts out evil spirits, and heals sick*, Acts 16:18; 19:11, 12; 20:9-12; 28:5, 8, 9; *raises Eutychus to life*, Acts 20:9-12; *shakes a viper off his hand*, Acts 28:5. *Paul cured of blindness*, Acts 9:3-6, 17, 18.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

32
b Matt. 27:38-44.
c *Punishment*,
Lev. 26:41.

33
d Matt. 27:33-50;
Mark 15:22-37;
John 19:17, 30.
e Matt. 27:33;
Mark 15:22;
John 19:17.

f *Crucifixion*,
Mark 15:13.
g R. V. The skull,

34
g *Good for Evil*,
Luke 6:27.
h *Forgiveness, instances of*,
Matt. 18:21.

i *Jesus, meekness of*,
Matt. 1:21.
j *Meekness of Jesus*,
Psa. 45:4.

k *Prayer, intercessory*,
Acts 6:4.
l *Prayers of Jesus*,
Luke 5:16.

m *Spiritual Blindness*,
2 Cor. 4:4.
n *Ignorance, sins of*,
Acts 3:17.

o Psa. 22:18; Matt.
27:35; Mark 15:
24; John 19:24.

p *Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment*,
Gen. 12:3.

q *Lot*, Esth. 3:7.

35
r *Scorning, instances of*,
Hab. 1:10.

s *Jesus, names of*,
Matt. 1:21.

36
t *Soldiers*, Ezra
8:22.

u *Mocking*, 1 Kin.
18:27.

v *Vinegar*, Num.
6:3.

38
w *Inscriptions*,
Mark 15:26.

x *Language*, Dan.
3:29.

y *Irony, instances of*,
Mark 12:14.

z R. V. omits in
letters of Greek,
and Latin, and
Hebrew.

39
z Matt. 27:38-44.

40
a *Fear of God*, Acts
9:31.

42
b *Faith in Christ, exemplified*,
John 6:69.

c *Jesus, kingdom of*,
Matt. 1:21.

d R. V. said, Jesus,
remember me

32 ¶ And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And when they were come to the place, which is called Cal'va-ry, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 Then said Jē'sus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Lāt'in, and Hē'brew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jē'sus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jē'sus said unto him,

Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

44 ¶ And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 And when Jē'sus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 ¶ Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Gal'i-lee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ And, behold, there was a man named Jō'seph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Ar'i-mā-thē'a, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jē'sus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the

51 *c* *Armathea*, John 19:38. *d* *Jews*, Neh. 4:2. *e* *Messianic Hope*, Gen. 49:10. *f* *Kingdom of Heaven*, Matt. 13:24. *g* *Pilate*, Matt. 27:2. *h* *Burying Places*, Gen. 23:4.

A. D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

43
d *Death, of the righteous, a transition*, Num.
23:10.

e 2 Cor. 12:4; Rev.
2:7.

f *Heaven, future home of the righteous*, Luke 18:
22.

44
g *Darkness*, Gen.
1:2.

h *Astronomy, side-real phenomena*,
Isa. 13:10.

45
i Matt. 27:51-56;
Mark 15:38-41.

j *Sun, darkening of*,
Josh. 10:12.

k *Vail*, 2 Chr. 3:14.

l *Symbols and Similitudes*,
Heb. 9:9.

m *Temple, Herod's*,
1 Kin. 6:17.

46
n *Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment*,
Gen. 12:3.

o *Prayers of Jesus*,
Luke 5:16.

p *Afflictions, prayer in*,
Psa. 34:19.

q *God, fatherhood of*,
Gen. 2:2.

r *Psa.* 31:5.

s *Death*, Num.
23:10.

t *Jesus, death of*,
Matt. 1:21.

47
u *Centurion*, Matt.
8:5.

v *Armies, Roman*,
Deut. 11:4.

w *Glorifying God*,
Luke 5:25.

49
x *Women*, Prov.
31:10.

y *Galilee*, Mark
6:21.

50
z Matt. 27:57-66;
Mark 15:42-47;
John 19:38-42.

a *Joseph*, John
19:38.

b *Counselor*, Prov.
11:14.

z R. V. counsellor,

† **CELESTIAL PHENOMENA.** *Fire from heaven, on the cities of the plain*, Gen. 19:24, 25; *on the two captains and their fifties*, 2 Kin. 1:10-14; *on the flocks and servants of Job*, Job 1:16. *Hail, on the Egyptians*, Ex. 9:22-34. *Darkness, on the Egyptians*, Ex. 10:22, 23; *at the crucifixion of Jesus*, Matt. 27:45; Luke 23:44, 45. *Pillar of cloud and*

fire, Ex. 13:21, 22; 14:19, 24; 40:38; Num. 9:15-23; Psa. 78:14. *Thunder and lightning on Mt. Sinai*, Ex. 19:16, 18; 20:18. *Sun stood still*, Josh. 10:12, 13. *Prophecy of darkening of sun, moon, and stars*, Joel 2:30, 31. *Matt.* 24:29; *Luke* 21:25; *Acts* 2:19, 20. *See footnote, ASTRONOMY, Isa. 13:10.*

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13966/t7pp0dn3r
Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

54

i Matt. 27:62;
Mark 15:42;
John 19:14, 31,
42.

j *Sabbath, preparation for*, Ex. 16:23.

55

k *Women*, Prov. 31:10.

l *Galilee*, Mark 6:21.

56

m *Anointing of the dead*, Deut. 28:40.

n *Spices*, 1 Kin. 10:2.

o *Ointment*, Eccl. 7:1.

p *Sabbath, observance of*, Ex. 16:23.

q Ex. 20:8.

1

a Matt. 28:1-8;
Mark 16:1-8;
John 20:1.

b *Christian Sabbath*, Mark 16:9.

c *Rising, early*, Gen. 19:2.

d *Women, first at the sepulchre*, Prov. 31:10.

e *Love, for Jesus, instances of*, 1 John 4:19.

f *Spices*, 1 Kin. 10:2.

l R. V. omits the rest of this verse.

6

g *Resurrection of Jesus*, Matt. 28:6.

h *Jesus, revelations by*, Matt. 1:21.

i *Galilee*, Mark 6:21.

9

j *Apostles*, Luke 6:13.

10

k *Mary Magdalene*, Matt. 27:56.

l Luke 8:3.

m *Mary*, Mark 15:40.

ⁱpreparation, and the ⁱsabbath drew on.

55 ¶ And the ^kwomen also, which came with him from ^lGal'ī-lee, followed after, and beheld the ^hsepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and ^mprepared ⁿspices and ^oointments; and rested the ^psabbath day according to the ^qcommandment.

CHAPTER 24

The resurrection of Jesus. 9 The report of the women. 12 Peter runs to the sepulchre. 13 Jesus appears to two disciples on their way to Emmaus; 36 and to the eleven. 50 His ascension.

NOW upon the ^bfirst day of the week, very ^cearly in the morning, ^athey ^ecame unto the sepulchre, bringing the ⁱspices which they had prepared, ^land certain ^others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jē'sus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: 5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down ^{their} faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is ^grisen: remember how he ^hspake unto you when he was yet in ⁱGal'ī-lee,

7 ^hSaying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words,

9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the ⁱeleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was ^kMā'r'y Mäg-da-lē'nē, and ^lJō-ān'nā, and ^mMā'r'y

the mother of ⁿJāmes, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the ⁱapostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and ^othey ^pbelieved them not.

12 Then arose ^rPē'tēr, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ ^sAnd, behold, two of ^tthem went that same day to a village called Ēm-mā'us, which was from ^uJē-ru'sā-lēm about threescore ^vfurlongs.

14 And they ^wtalked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed ^{together} and reasoned, Jē'sus himself ^xdrew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were ^yholden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications ^{are} these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was Clē'o-pās, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in ^zJē-ru'sā-lēm, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jē'sus of ^aNāz'a-rēth, which was a ^aprophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief ^bpriests and our rulers ^cdelivered him to be condemned to death, and have ^ccrucified him.

21 But we ^etrusted that it had

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

n Mark 16:1.

11

o *Unbelievers*,

1 Cor. 6:6.

p *Unbelief, instances of*, Heb. 3:12.

q *Jesus, rejected*,
Matt. 1:21.

12

r *Peter*, Mark 5:37.

13

s Mark 16:12, 13.

t *Jerusalem*, Judg. 19:10.

u John 11:18; Rev. 21:16.

v *Measure, linear*,
Deut. 25:15.

14

w *Fellowship of the righteous*, 1 Cor. 1:9.

15

x *Appearances of Jesus after his Resurrection*, vs. 15-31; Mark 16:9.

16

y *Miracles of Jesus*, Luke 23:8.

19

z *Nazareth*, John 1:46.

a *Jesus, prophet*,
Matt. 1:21.

20

b *Priest*, Lev. 1:5.

c *Persecution of Jesus*, John 15:20.

d *Crucifixion*,
Mark 15:13.

21

e *Messianic Hope*,
Gen. 49:10.

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

22

f Women, first at the sepulchre, Prov. 31:10.

23

*y Vision, Acts 9:10.
h Angel, appearances of, Heb. 1:13.*

25

*t Doubting, Rom. 14:23.
i Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment, Gen. 12:3.
k Prophets, Isa. 3:2.*

26

*l Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.
m Jesus, Messiah, Matt. 1:21.
n Jesus, sufferings of, Matt. 1:21.
o Jesus, exaltation of, Matt. 1:21.*

27

*p Law, of Moses, Deut. 33:2.
q Instruction, in religion, Prov. 23:23.
r Word of God, expounded, Psal. 119:9.
s Jesus, prophecies concerning, Matt. 1:21.*

29

t Hospitality, Rom. 12:13.

31

u Miracles, of Jesus, Luke 23:8.

32

v Fellowship, with Christ, 1 Cor. 1:9.

been he which should have redeemed *Īs'ra-el*: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain *women* also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a *vision* of *angels*, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the *women* had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and *slow* of heart to believe *all* that the *prophets* have spoken:

26 *Ought* not *Christ* to have *suffered* these things, and to *enter* into his glory?

27 And beginning at *Mō'sēs* and all the prophets, he *expounded* unto them in all the *scriptures* the *things* concerning *himself*.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But they constrained him, saying, *Abide* with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and *blessed it*, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were *opened*, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he *talked* with us by the way, and

while he *opened* to us the *scriptures*?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to *Jerusalem*, and found the *eleven* gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is *risen* indeed, and hath *appeared* to *Simon*.

35 And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ And as they thus spake, *Jesus* himself *stood* in the midst of them, and saith unto them, *Peace be* unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is *I* myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet.

41 And while they yet *believed* not for *joy*, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here *any* meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled *fish*, *and* of an *honeycomb*.

43 And he took *it*, and did *eat* before them.

44 And he said unto them, These *are* the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all *things* must be fulfilled, which were written in the *law* of *Mō'sēs*, and *in* the prophets, and *in* the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then opened he their *un-*

A.D. 33
See footnote, *Time*,
Rev. 10:6.

33

w Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

x Apostles, Luke 6:13.

34

y Resurrection of Jesus, Matt. 28:6.

z Appearances of Jesus after his Resurrection, Mark 16:9.

36

a Salutations, Luke 1:44.

39

b Jesus, humanity of, Matt. 1:21.

41

c Unbelief, instances of, Heb. 3:12.

d Joy, instances of, Psal. 5:11.

2 R. V. anything to eat?

42

e Fish, Matt. 17:27.

f Honey, Prov. 25:27.

3 R. V. omits and of an honeycomb.

44

g Prophecies concerning the Messiah, and their fulfillment, Gen. 12:3.

h Law, of Moses, Deut. 33:2.

45

i Spiritual Understanding, Luke 8:8.

* **THANKSGIVING FOR FOOD**, 1 Sam. 9:13; Matt. 14:19 (with Mark 6:41; Luke 9:16; John 6:11, 23); Mark 8:6, 7

(with Matt. 15:36); Luke 24:30; Acts 27:35; Rom. 14:6; 1 Cor. 10:30, 31; 1 Tim. 4:3-5.

1446

A.D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

i Word of God, Psa 119:9.

46

k Jesus, sufferings of, Matt. 1:21.

l Atonement, by Jesus, Lev. 17:11.

m Resurrection of Jesus, Matt. 28:6.

47

n Matt. 28:19; Mark 16:15.

o Repentance, Mark 1:4.

p Sin, forgiveness of, Rom. 5:12.

q Preaching, Matt. 9:35.

r Name of Jesus, John 14:13.

s Missions, Matt. 28:19. t Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10. 48 u Minister, duties of, Rom. 15:16. v Religious Testimony, 2 Thess. 1:10. 49 w Jesus, promises of, Matt. 1:21. x Promise, of the Holy Spirit, 2 Cor. 1:20. y Minister, promises to, Rom. 15:16. z God, fatherhood of, Gen. 2:2.

derstanding, that they might understand the ⁱscriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to ^{k,l}suffer, and to ^mrise from the dead the third day:

47 ⁿAnd that ^orepentance and ^premission of sins should be ^qpreached in his ^rname among ^sall nations, beginning at ^tJê-ru'sâ-lêm:

48 And ^uye are ^{†,v}witnesses of these things.

49 ¶ And, behold, ^{w,x,y}I send the promise of my [†]Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of

^aJê-ru'sâ-lêm, until ye be ^{b,c}en-
dued with [†]power from on high.

50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to ^aBêth'a-n'y, and he lifted up his ^ehands, and ^fblessed them.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and ^gcarried up into heaven.

52 And they ^hworshipped him, and returned to ^aJê-ru'sâ-lêm with great ⁱjoy:

53 And were continually in the ^jtemple, ^{4,k,l}praising and blessing God. Amen.

ⁱ Joy, Psa. 5:11. 53 ^j Temple, Herod's, 1 Kin. 6:17. ^k Praise, Psa. 150:1. ^l Worship, public, Gen. 22:5. 4 R. V. omits praising and

A.D. 33 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

a Jerusalem, Judg. 19:10.

b Minister, character and qualifications of, Rom. 15:16.

c Holy Spirit, baptism of, Acts 1:2.

50

d Bethany, John 11:18.

e Hand, Ezra 10:19.

f Benedictions, Deut. 21:5.

51

g Ascension, of Jesus, 2 Kin. 2:1.

52

h Jesus, worship of, Matt. 1:21.

i Joy, Psa. 5:11. 53 j Temple, Herod's, 1 Kin. 6:17. k Praise, Psa. 150:1. l Worship, public, Gen. 22:5. 4 R. V. omits praising and

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO JOHN

CHAPTER 1

The divinity, humanity, and office of Jesus Christ. 15 The testimony of John the Baptist. 39 The calling of Andrew, Peter, and others.

1

a Jesus, pre-existence of, Matt. 1:21.

b Jesus, eternity of, Matt. 1:21.

c John 1:1; Rev. 19:13.

d Jesus, names of, Matt. 1:21.

e Jesus, divinity of, Matt. 1:21.

3

f Creation, by Christ, Mark 13:19.

g Jesus, creator, Matt. 1:21.

4

h Life, spiritual, Eccl. 8:15.

i Light, figurative, Matt. 5:14.

j Wisdom, spiritual, Prov. 2:2.

5

k Darkness, figurative, Gen. 1:2.

l Spiritual Blindness, 2 Cor. 4:4.

1 R. V. apprehended

6

m John the Baptist, Luke 1:63.

A.D. 26

^{a,b}IN the beginning was the ^{c,d}Word, and the ^eWord was with God, and the ^eWord was God.

2 ^{a,b}The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were ^fmade by ^ghim; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 In him was ^hlife; and the life was the ^{i,j}light of men.

5 And the ^klight shineth in ^{k,l}darkness; and the darkness ^lcomprehended it not.

6 ¶ There was a man sent from God, whose name was ^mJôhn.

7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the ^aLight,

that all men through him might ⁿbelieve.

8 ^mHe was not that ^aLight, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 That was the true ^aLight, which ^olighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and the world was ^pmade by ^qhim, and the world ^{r,v}knew him not.

11 He came unto his own, and his own ^{p,q}received him not.

12 But as many as ^rreceived him, to them gave he ^spower to become the ^ssons of God, even to them that ^tbelieve on his ^uname:

13 Which were ^vborn, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14 And the ^{v,w}Word was ^xmade

A.D. 26 See footnote, Time, Rev. 10:6.

7

n Faith in Christ, John 6:69.

9

o Jesus, mission of, Matt. 1:21.

10

p Unbelief, Heb. 3:12.

11

q Jesus, rejected, Matt. 1:21.

12

r Faith in Christ, salvation by, John 6:69.

s Spiritual Adoption, Rom. 8:15.

t Name of Jesus, John 14:13.

2 R. V. the right

13

u Regeneration, Tit. 3:5.

14

v 1 John 1:1; Rev. 19:13.

w Jesus, names of, Matt. 1:21.

x Jesus, incarnation of, Matt. 1:21.

† WITNESSING FOR CHRIST. Luke 2:17, 38; 24:48; Acts 1:8; 10:39; 22:15; 23:11; 26:22. Of John the Baptist, John 1:15; 3:26. Of the apostles, John 15:27; 19:35; Acts 10:39-43; 1 John 1:1-5; to his resurrection, Acts 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33; 5:32; 1 Cor. 15:3-8. † SPIRITUAL POWER. From God, Isa. 40:29-31; Luke

24:49; 1 Cor. 1:24-28; Phil. 2:13; 2 Tim. 1:7. From the Holy Spirit, 1 John 7:38, 39; Acts 1:8; 2:2-4. On believers, Acts 6:8, 10; 1 Cor. 4:19, 20; Heb. 6:5. In preaching, Acts 4:33; 6:10; 1 Thess. 1:5. Through prayer, Gen. 32:28; Luke 24:49; Acts 1:14, with 2:1-4. See footnote, HOLY SPIRIT, Acts 1:2.

Generated on 2020-10-01 05:55 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/loc.ark:/13960/t7pp0dn3r Public Domain / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_userpdf